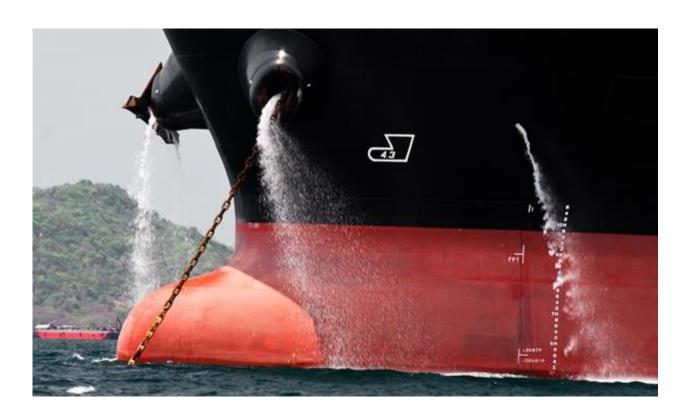


Initial risk assessment under Regulation A-4 of the Ballast Water Management Convention for Belgium using the joint HELCOM/OSPAR Harmonised Procedure





Flanders Marine Institute VLIZ

Beleidsinformerende Nota

Introduction note

On request, VLIZ provides specific policy relevant information and makes it available in the form of *Beleidsinformerende nota's*, hereafter abbreviated as BINs.

The content of the BINs is always based on current scientific insights and reflects objective information and data concerning the requested topic. VLIZ relies as much as possible on the expertise of coastal and marine scientists within the network of marine research groups in Belgium, and Flanders in particular, but also consults international experts if need be.

BINs reflect the impartial and objective position of VLIZ and are strongly motivated by the basic principles of sustainability and an ecosystem based approach, as endorsed by the European Integrated Maritime Policy and the best principles of coastal zone management.

More information about the core business, principles and boundary conditions of the VLIZ: http://www.vliz.be/EN/About VLIZ/VLIZ Mission

Flanders Marine Institute (VLIZ), Wandelaarkaai 7, B-8400 Ostend (www.vliz.be)



CONTENT OF THE REPORT

Concerns: Database-based risk analyses on the granting of exemptions under Regulation A-4 of the Ballast Water Management Convention, focusing on specific shipping routes (with a Belgian port) based on the expression of interest of particular shipping companies.

Date: 2015

ISSN number: 2295-7464

ISBN number: 978-94-920432-0-7

Authors: Pauline Saelens (VLIZ), Thomas Verleye (VLIZ)

Contact: Thomas Verleye (thomas.verleye@vliz.be)

Citation:

VLIZ (2015). Beleidsinformerende Nota: Initial risk assessment under Regulation A-4 of the Ballast Water Management Convention for Belgium using the joint HELCOM/OSPAR Harmonised Procedure. *VLIZ Beleidsinformerende nota's BIN 2015_002*. Oostende. 88 pp.

Cover picture: www.green4sea.com

TABLE OF CONTENT

QUESTION (PAG. 4)

BALLAST WATER MANAGEMENT CONVENTION FRAMEWORK (PAG. 4)

METHODOLOGY (PAG. 6)

RISK ASSESSMENTS FOR INDIVIDUAL SHIPPING ROUTES (PAG. 8)

CONCLUSIONS (PAG. 51)

REFERENCES (PAG. 69)



INITIAL RISK ASSESSMENT UNDER REGULATION A-4 OF THE BALLAST WATER MANAGEMENT CONVENTION FOR BELGIUM USING THE JOINT HELCOM/OSPAR HARMONISED PROCEDURE

1. Question

As the conditions required for the entry into force of the *International Convention for the Control and Management of Ships' Ballast Water and Sediments* (2004) (Ballast Water Management Convention; BWMC) are almost fulfilled, there is quite an urgency to move forward with the Belgian exemption procedure (cf. BWMC Regulation A-4). In this framework, the Federal Public Service (FPS) Mobility and Transport asked Flanders Marine Institute (VLIZ) to make a first database-based analyses of species distributions in the ports of interest in order to make an initial risk assessment under Regulation A-4 of the BMWC based on the joint HELCOM/OSPAR binary risk assessment algorithm (cf. HELCOM/OSPAR, 2015). This report discusses all the shipping routes for which the shipping companies expressed their interest for inclusion into the exemption procedure.

2. Ballast Water Management Convention framework

2.1 The BWMC and related regulations

The International Convention for the Control and Management of Ships' Ballast Water and Sediments (BWMC) was adopted by the International Maritime Organization (IMO) in 2004 (see also Verleye et al., 2015). The convention aims to prevent the spread of invasive aquatic organisms from one region to another by establishing standards and procedures for the management and control of ships' ballast water and sediments. Invasive (aquatic) species pose different threats to biodiversity and related ecosystem services (alteration of habitats, predation, competition, diseases, etc.), but can also have a significant adverse impact on the economy and human health. Within this respect, the European Union published the Regulation (EU) No 1143/2014 on the Prevention and Management of the Introduction and Spread of Invasive Alien Species, also mentioning the importance of the measures formulated by the BWMC. The introduction of non-indigenous species has also been considered as a biological disturbance in the Marine Strategy Framework Directive (2008/56/EC) and introduced as a descriptor for a good environmental status (GES) (e.g. Neyts et al., 2015).

Shipping has been identified as a major pathway for introducing alien species into new environments. Taking into account the increasing volumes of seaborne trade (90% of the international trade of developing countries occurs by sea (UNCTAD 2015)), action is needed. Therefore, BWMC requires all ships in international traffic to manage their ballast water and sediments to a certain standard, according to a ship-specific ballast water and sediments management plan. All ships will also have to carry a ballast water record book and an international ballast water management certificate.

BWMC Regulation A-4 provides the scope to issue exemptions from Regulation B-3 (Ballast Water Management for Ships) and Regulation C-1 (Additional Measures). Regulation A-4 states the following:

- 1. A Party or Parties, in waters under their jurisdiction, may grant exemptions to any requirements to apply regulations B-3 or C-1, in addition to those exemptions contained elsewhere in this Convention, but only when they are:
 - a. granted to a ship or ships on a voyage or voyages between specified ports or locations; or to a ship which operates exclusively between specified ports or locations;
 - b. effective for a period of no more than five years subject to intermediate review;
 - c. granted to ships that do not mix ballast water or sediments other than between the ports or locations specified in paragraph 1.a;
 - d. granted based on the Guidelines on risk assessment developed by the Organization.
- 2. Exemptions granted pursuant to paragraph 1 shall not be effective until after communication to the Organization and circulation of relevant information to the Parties;
- 3. Any exemptions granted under this regulation shall not impair or damage the environment, human health, property or resources of adjacent or other States. Any State that the Party determines may be adversely affected shall be consulted, with a view to resolving any identified concerns;
- 4. Any exemptions granted under this regulation shall be recorded in the Ballast Water record book.



2.2 OSPAR/HELCOM Harmonised Procedure

In accordance with article 13(3) of the convention, which states that Parties shall seek to cooperate with the Parties to regional agreements to develop harmonised procedures, the HELCOM/OSPAR Harmonised Procedure on the granting of exemptions (Regulation A-4) was developed. The Harmonised Procedure can be divided in several sections:

- Port survey protocol (in case no data for a risk assessment is available from official or other sources);
- Target species identification (dynamic list);
- Data storage;
- Risk assessment;
- Decision support tool;
- Administrative procedures.

Both the OSPAR and HELCOM target species lists are included in the annex of the HELCOM/OSPAR Harmonised Procedure. The lists will be updated on a yearly basis to take into account new scientific knowledge and information on the introduction, impact and spread of non-indigenous species. Such lists are one of the key requirements for the risk assessment procedure. The HELCOM/OSPAR risk assessment procedure applies the 'species-specific risk assessment' (see also IMO Guidelines G7) supported with information on environmental conditions and shipping activities. The key risk criteria to distinguish between unacceptable (high) risk and acceptable (low) risk are:

- Presence and abundance of target species in either port/location being visited by the vessel;
- Difference in water salinity between ports/locations being visited;
- Salinity tolerance of target species present.

The risk assessment procedure includes a set of binary questions (yes/no) based on a number of key criteria as mentioned above. The HELCOM/OSPAR risk assessment algorithm includes 3 possible assessments: low risk, medium risk and high risk (figure 1).

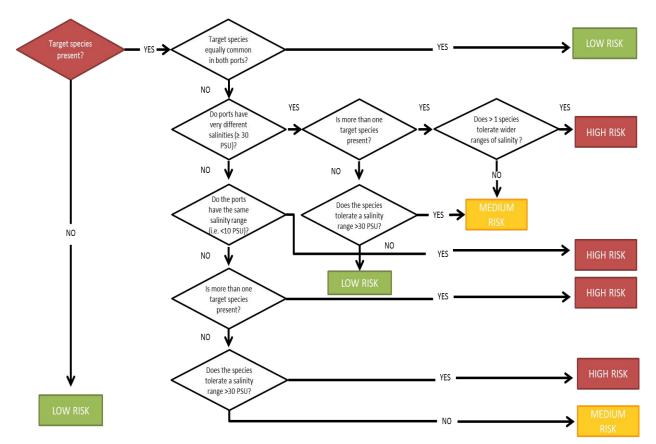


Figure 1. The HELCOM/OSPAR risk assessment algorithm.



The different risk levels are defined as follows (HELCOM/OSPAR 2015):

Low risk

It is not very likely that target species are distributed with ballast water and occupy a new habitat. The risk is acceptable. **An exemption** <u>can</u> be granted.

Medium risk

Target species could be distributed with ballast water and might occupy a new habitat. Further review is necessary to evaluate risk. This includes e.g., local conditions in the ports and salinity tolerance, temperature, behaviour as well as dispersal ability/mobility of the species. Negative impacts of related species in other ecosystems are also relevant for this review. **Based on the additional information, a decision must be reached as to whether to grant an exception permit**. Individual mitigation measures other than those defined under the BWMC may be required.

• High risk

It is highly likely that target species are distributed with ballast water and occupy a new habitat. The risk is unacceptable. **An exemption** cannot be granted.

3. Methodology

3.1 Identification of international shipping routes

Based on the discussions between ship owners and FPS Mobility and Transport, the regular shipping lines for which ship owners would like to apply for an exemption were identified. Those shipping routes are analysed in this report and listed in table 1.

Table 1. Overview of the shipping lines for which ship owners would like to apply for an exemption under Regulation A-4 of the BWMC.

Shipping companies	Belgian port	Foreign port(s)
DFDS	Ghent	Göteborg (Sweden); Brevik (Norway)
DFDS	Zeebrugge	Rosyth (UK)
P&O	Zeebrugge	Hull (UK); Tilbury (UK); Teesport (UK)
CLdN	Zeebrugge	Purfleet (UK); Killingholme (UK); Dublin (Ireland); Göteborg (Sweden); Esbjerg (Denmark); Leixoes (Portugal)
TOYOFUJI	Zeebrugge	Sheerness (UK); Grimsby (UK)

3.2 Target species

The target species considered in this report are those listed in both the OSPAR and HELCOM Target Species Lists. Those include the following species (species in red are not observed in any port of interest):

Acartia tonsa
Alexandrium acatenella
Alexandrium monilatum
Alexandrium ostenfeldii
Amphibalanus eburneus, ex. Balanus eburnus
Anadara transversa
Arcuatula senhousia
Asterias amurensis
Austrominus modestus (Elminius modestus)
Brachidontes pharaonis
Callinectes sapidus
Caprella mutica
Caulerpa cylindracea
Caulerpa taxifolia
Cercopagis pengoi
Chama pacifica
Chionoecetes opilio
Corbicula fluminea
Coscinodiscus wailesii
Crassostrea gigas

Crepidula fornicata

Dikerogammarus villosus
Dinophysis sacculus
Dreissena bugensis
Dreissena polymorpha
Ensis americanus (syn. E. directus)
Eriocheir sinensis
Fibrocapsa japonica
Ficopomatus enigmaticus
Gammarus tigrinus
Gracilaria vermiculophylla
Grateloupia doryphora
Grateloupia turuturu
Halophila stipulacea
Hemigrapsus sanguineus
Hemigrapsus takanoi
Hemimysis anomala

Karenia (svn. Gvmnodinium) mikimotoi

Didemnum vexilum

Hydroides dianthus

Hydroides elegans

Lophocladia lallemandii

Marenzelleria neglecta
Marenzelleria viridis
Microcosmus squamiger
Mnemiopsis leidyi
Mytilopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata
Mytilus galloprovincialis
Neogobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus
Palaemon elegans
Palaemon macrodactylus
Paralithodes camtschatica
Pfiesteria piscicida
Phaeocystis pouchetii
Potamocorbula amurensis

Rapana venosa Rhithropanopeus harrisii Styela clava Stypopodium schimperi Undaria pinnatifida

Ranaia cuneata

Pseudochattonella verruculosa



3.3 Target species distribution

The geographical distribution of each target species was analysed using several databases and other information sources (i.e. scientific publications) in order to (1) minimise the occurrence-bias related to the non-randomised distribution of sampling locations within a single database/publication and to (2) take into account the differences in geographical resolution of species distributions in the databases. Due to the latter, species observed in coastal waters near a 'river (estuary) – sea' interface were considered as present in the estuary (and the ports of the estuary) as long as the observed salinity levels fall within the salinity tolerance range of the species, except when scientific publications prove the opposite.

The following databases were consulted:

- LifeWatch (<u>www.lifewatch.be</u>)
- European Marine Data and Information network (EMODnet; <u>www.emodnet-biology.eu</u>)
- European Ocean Biogeographic Information System (EurOBIS; <u>www.eurobis.org</u>)
- World Register for Introduced Marine Species (WRIMS; www.marinespecies.org/introduced)
- Delivering Alien Invasive Species Inventories for Europe (DAISIE; www.europe-aliens.org)
- UK National Biodiversity Network's Gateway (NBN; https://data.nbn.org.uk)

Other information sources include:

- Centre for Agriculture and Biosciences International (CABI) Invasive Species Compendium (www.cabi.org/isc)
- VLIZ Information sheets on alien species in the Belgian part of the North Sea and adjacent estuaries (www.vliz.be/wiki; Vandepitte et al. 2012)
- Scientific publications (table 2)

Table 2. Overview of the scientific publications used to improve the insights on species compositions in the ports, complementing database analyses.

Port	Additional data sources on species occurrences
BEL – Ghent	Boets <i>et al.</i> (2011a); Bosveld & Kroes (2011); Vandepitte <i>et al.</i> (2012)
BEL – Zeebrugge	Den Hartog (1953); Rullier (1966); Rappé (1989); Leliaert <i>et al.</i> (2000); Wouters (2002); d'Udekem d'Acoz <i>et al.</i> (2005); De Blauwe (2006); Cook <i>et al.</i> (2007); De Blauwe & Dumoulin (2009); Boets (2013)
DEN – Esbjerg	Cook <i>et al.</i> (2007); Tendal <i>et al.</i> (2008)
IRE – Dublin	Allen et al. (2006); Minchin & Holmes (2006); Minchin (2007)
NOR – Brevik	Wrange et al. (2009)
POR – Leixoes	Bárbara & Cremades (2004); Davis & Davis (2005) ; Araújo et al. (2009)
SWE – Göteborg	Jansson (1994); Jaspers <i>et al.</i> (2011); data available in the Risk Assessment Tool HELCOM/OSPAR (Accessed on 4/12/2015)
UK – Rosyth	Meadows (1969)

Based on the available species-specific biogeographical information, the following codes were used to indicated the presence/absence of a particular species in a specific area:

- The species is present in the area
- 0 The species is **absent** in the area
- 0/1 **Not clear** whether a species occurs in the area
- 0/1(1) Highly probable that the species is present in the area
- 0/1(0) Highly probable that the species is absent in the area

3.4 Target species ecology and effects

Species-specific ecological characteristics, including salinity and temperature tolerances, were analysed based on scientific literature, the CABI Invasive Species Compendium and the VLIZ Information sheets on alien species in the Belgian part of the North Sea and adjacent estuaries. The same sources were used to collect information on the ecological, economic and heath-related impact of the harmful aquatic species. The combination of these data and the data on physical characteristics of the water in the ports (see 3.5) allows a first estimate of the risk for further spread



(and the potential impact) of each single species from one port to another. More information regarding the species ecology and species-related impact can be found in '4. Risk assessments for individual shipping routes' and '6. Annex – Target species of interest'.

3.5 Physical characteristics of the water in the ports

For each port, the physical characteristics of the (surface) water were determined based on the available literature. The salinity ranges of the ports are highly important in order to estimate the invasion potential of a single species, based on the species-specific salinity tolerances cf. HELCOM/OSPAR (2015). An overview of the data sources is given in table 3.

Table 3. Overview of the data sources on the salinity ranges of the water in the ports.

Port	Data sources on salinity
BEL – Ghent	Gollasch & Leppäkoski (2007); Boets et al. (2011a); Rijkswaterstaat (Accessed on 26/11/15)
BEL – Zeebrugge	Gollasch & Leppäkoski (2007); BMM (Accessed on 26/11/15)
DEN – Esbjerg	Gollasch & Leppäkoski (2007); BMM (Accessed on 26/11/15)
IRE – Dublin	Dublin waste to energy project (2006); Gollasch & Leppäkoski (2007); Briciu-Burghina & Regan (2012)
NOR – Brevik	Maar et al. (2011); LifeWatch.be data portal (Accessed on 13/11/15)
POR – Leixoes	Gollasch & Leppäkoski (2007); Gollasch (2010)
SWE – Göteborg	Gollasch & Leppäkoski (2007); Maar et al. (2011)
UK – Grimsby	Mallowney (1982); Gollasch & Leppäkoski (2007) ['port-sea' distance calculations based on Google Earth]
UK – Hull	Mallowney (1982); Gollasch & Leppäkoski (2007) ['port-sea' distance calculations based on Google Earth]
UK – Killingholme	Mallowney (1982) ['port-sea' distance calculations based on Google Earth]
UK – Purfleet	Attrill (1998) ['port-sea' distance calculations based on Google Earth]
UK – Rosyth	Forth Replacement Crossing (2009)
UK – Sheerness	Attrill (1998); BMM (Accessed on 26/11/15) ['port-sea' distance calculations based on Google Earth]
UK – Teesport	Gollasch & Leppäkoski (2007)
UK – Tilbury	Attrill (1998); Gollasch & Leppäkoski (2007) ['port-sea' distance calculations based on Google Earth]

4. Risk assessments for individual shipping routes

This chapter discusses the invasion potential of individual species for those shipping routes for which ship owners would like to apply for an exemption under Regulation A-4 of the BWMC (see 3.1). For each trajectory, the target species of interest are identified. The possible ecological, economic and social impacts related to a new introduction are mentioned in short. For a more extended overview of the species characteristics and their potential impacts, see '6. Annex – Targes species of interest'. Furthermore, the HELCOM/OSPAR risk assessment algorithm was applied on the individual trajectories resulting in a specific risk level.



4.1 Ghent (BEL) - Brevik (NOR)

Table 4. Target species present in the port of Ghent and/or Brevik and their invasion potential, taking into account the species-specific tolerances for salinity and the salinity ranges in the ports of interest.

No.	Species	Ghent	Brevik	Initial risk	Present in port X	Species-specific salinity tolerance (psu)	Absent in port Y	Salinity port Y (psu)	Species-specific risk based on salinity tolerance
1	Acartia tonsa	0/1(1)	0	risk	Ghent	0-52	Brevik	25-35	risk
2	Alexandrium ostenfeldii	0/1	1	unclear					
ж	Austrominus modestus (Elminius modestus)	0/1(0)	0/1	unclear					
4	Callinectes sapidus	0/1	0	unclear					
5	Chionoecetes opilio	0	0/1	unclear					
9	Corbicula fluminea	1	0	risk	Ghent	0.16-24	Brevik	25-35	no risk
7	Coscinodiscus wailesii	0/1(0)	1	risk	Brevik	25-35	Ghent	1-7	no risk
8	Crassostrea gigas	0/1	1	unclear					
6	Crepidula fornicata	1	1	no risk					
10	Dikerogammarus villosus	1	0	risk	Ghent	0-24	Brevik	25-35	no risk
11	Dreissena polymorpha	1	1	no risk					
12	Ensis americanus (syn. E. directus)	0/1	1	unclear					
13	Eriocheir sinensis	1	1	no risk					
14	Fibrocapsa japonica	0/1	0	unclear					
15	Ficopomatus enigmaticus	0/1	0/1	unclear					
16	Gammarus tigrinus	1	0	risk	Ghent	0.3-29.5	Brevik	25-35	risk
17	Gracilaria vermiculophylla	1	0	risk	Ghent	2-60	Brevik	25-35	risk
18	Grateloupia doryphore	0/1	0	unclear					
19	Grateloupia turuturu	0/1	0	unclear					
20	Hemigrapsus takanoi	0/1	1	unclear					
21	Hemimysis anomala	0/1	1	unclear					
22	Hydroides dianthus	0/1	0	unclear					
23	Hydroides elegans	0/1	0	unclear					
24	Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi	0	0/1	unclear					
25	Marenzelleria neglecta	0/1	1	unclear					
56	Marenzelleria viridis	0/1	0	unclear					
27	Mnemiopsis leidyi	0/1(0)	0/1	unclear					
28	Mytilopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata	1	0	risk	Ghent	0-25	Brevik	25-35	risk
29	Mytilus galloprovincialis	0/1	0	unclear					
30	Neogobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus	0/1	0	unclear					
31	Palaemon elegans	П	1	no risk					
32	Palaemon macrodactylus	1	0	risk	Ghent	0.6-48	Brevik	25-35	risk
33	Pfiesteria piscicida	0	1	risk	Brevik	2-35	Ghent	1-7	risk
34	Rangia cuneata	1	0	risk	Ghent	0-33	Brevik	25-35	risk
35	Rhithropanopeus harrisii	1	0	risk	Ghent	0.2-40	Brevik	25-35	risk



Based on the species distribution analysis for the trajectory 'Gent – Brevik', 35 target species (15 of which are questionable¹) are likely present in, or in the immediate vicinity of, one or both ports (table 4). However, more research and/or monitoring is necessary to unravel the questionable occurrences. 4 target species do not pose a threat cf. the HELCOM/OSPAR procedure as they occur in both ports: *Crepidula fornicata, Dreissena polymorpha, Eriocheir sinensis* and *Palaemon elegans*. 11 target species are considered present in only one port and therefore pose an initial threat to the other port. Additionally, the presence/absence of another 21 target species in the ports is unclear. Therefore, some of these 21 target species may pose a secondary risk.

Brevik - Gent

In the port of Brevik, 2 target species may pose an initial threat for invasion to Ghent: *Coscinodiscus wailesii* and *Pfiesteria piscicida*. However, when taking into account the ecological characteristics of *Coscinodiscus wailesii*, it is most unlikely that the species would survive in the port of Ghent due to unsuitable salinity levels. In contrary, *Pfiesteria piscicida* can be considered as a potential invader based on its tolerance ranges for salinity and temperature. The species has been responsible for a number of major fish and shellfish kills, and may therefore impact ecosystem functioning.

Gent – Brevik

In the port of Ghent, 9 target species can be considered as a potential threat for invasion in Brevik; *Acartia tonsa, Corbicula fluminea, Dikerogammarus villosus, Gammarus tigrinus, Gracilaria vermiculophylla, Mytilopsis* (syn. *Congeria*) *leucophaeata, Palaemon macrodactylus, Rangia cuneata* and *Rhithropanopeus harrisii*. As the salinity tolerances of *Corbicula fluminea* and *Dikerogammarus villosus* do not correspond with the physical characteristics of the water in the port of Brevik, it is unlikely that the species would survive.

When considering the salinity tolerances, 7 target species could pose a threat for Brevik. *Gammarus tigrinus*, *Palaemon macrodactylus* and *Acartia tonsa* can outcompete native species (gammarids, copepods and native *Crangon* species, respectively). *Mytilopsis* (syn. *Congeria*) *leucophaeata* and *Rangia cuneata* are biofouling species and may cause problems in intake pipes used in the power and water industries. *Gracilaria vermiculophylla* inhibits the growth and survival of native algae through competition. The latter species is reported to be a problem in fishing industries through fouling of nets. *Rhithropanopeus harrisii* may alter species interactions and cause some economic damage, notably through competition with native species, alteration of food webs and the fouling of water intake pipes.

Risk assessment

Taking into account the physical characteristics of the water in the ports and the salinity tolerances of the species, 9 species can be considered as a potential threat to one of the ports. Therefore, the risk assessment algorithm (figure 2) suggests that it is highly likely that target species are distributed with ballast water and occupy a new habitat. Hence, according to the HELCOM/OSPAR protocol, the risk is unacceptable and an exemption cannot be granted.

The following steps are considered into the risk assessment algorithm:

Target species present?	YES	
Target species equally common in both ports?	NO	
Do ports have very different salinities (≥ 30 PSU) difference?	NO	(Ghent: 1-7 psu)
		(Brevik: 25-35 psu)
Do the ports have the same salinity range (i.e. < 10 PSU)?	NO	(18 psu)
Is more than one target species present?	YES	(≥20)

¹ 'Questionable occurrences' are not necessarily the same as 'Initial risk = unclear' cf. table 4. If a species is present in one port but its occurrence is doubtful in the other port, the species' occurrence is not considered questionable as its presence is demonstrated in at least one port.



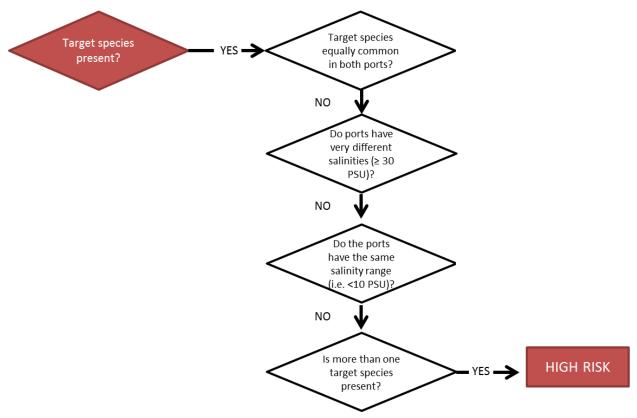


Figure 2. Risk assessment algorithm for the ports of Ghent and Brevik.



4.2 Ghent (BEL) - Göteborg (SWE)

Table 5. Target species present in the port of Ghent and/or Göteborg and their invasion potential, taking into account the species-specific tolerances for salinity and the salinity ranges in the ports of interest.

No.	Species	Ghent	Göteborg	Initial risk	Present in port X	Species-specific salinity tolerance (psu)	Absent in port Y	Salinity port Y (psu)	Species-specific risk based on salinity tolerance
Т	Acartia tonsa	0/1 (1)	0/1 (1)	no risk					
7	Alexandrium ostenfeldii	0/1	0/1 (1)	unclear					
3	Callinectes sapidus	0/1	0	unclear					
4	Corbicula fluminea	1	0	risk	Ghent	0.16-24	Göteborg	13-25	risk
2	Coscinodiscus wailesii	0/1(0)	1	risk	Göteborg	25-35	Ghent	1-7	no risk
9	Crassostrea gigas	0/1	1	unclear					
7	Crepidula fornicata	1	1	no risk					
8	Dikerogammarus villosus	1	0	risk	Ghent	0-24	Göteborg	13-25	risk
6	Dreissena polymorpha	1	1	no risk					
10	Ensis americanus (syn. E. directus)	0/1	1	unclear					
11	Eriocheir sinensis	1	1	no risk					
12	Fibrocapsa japonica	0/1	1	unclear					
13	Ficopomatus enigmaticus	0/1	0	unclear					
14	Gammarus tigrinus	1	0	risk	Ghent	0.3-29.5	Göteborg	13-25	risk
15	Gracilaria vermiculophylla	1	1	no risk					
16	Grateloupia doryphore	0/1	0	unclear					
17	Grateloupia turuturu	0/1	0	unclear					
18	Hemigrapsus takanoi	0/1	0/1	unclear					
19	Hemimysis anomala	0/1	1	unclear					
20	Hydroides dianthus	0/1	0	unclear					
21	Hydroides elegans	0/1	0	unclear					
22	Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi	0	1	risk	Göteborg	5-35	Ghent	1-7	risk
23	Marenzelleria neglecta	0/1	0/1	unclear					
24	Marenzelleria viridis	0/1	1	unclear					
25	Mnemiopsis leidyi	0/1(0)	1	risk	Göteborg	4-39	Ghent	1-7	risk
56	Mytilopsis (syn. Congeria) Ieucophaeata	1	0	risk	Ghent	0-25	Göteborg	13-25	risk
27	Mytilus galloprovincialis	0/1	0	unclear					
28	Neogobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus	0/1	1	unclear					
29	Palaemon elegans	1	1	no risk					
30	Palaemon macrodactylus	1	0	risk	Ghent	0.6-48	Göteborg	13-25	risk
31	Phaeocystis pouchetii	0	1	risk	Göteborg	10-40	Ghent	1-7	no risk
32	Pseudochattonella verruculosa	0	1	risk	Göteborg	10-35	Ghent	1-7	no risk
33	Rangia cuneata	1	0	risk	Ghent	0-33	Göteborg	13-25	risk
34	Rapana venosa	0/1	0	unclear					
32	Rhithropanopeus harrisii	1	1	no risk					



The species distribution analysis for 'Gent – Göteborg' points out that 35 target species (12 of which are questionable²) are likely present in, or in the immediate vicinity of, one or both ports (table 5). However, further monitoring is necessary to provide more clarity regarding the questionable occurrences. 7 target species seem to occur in both ports and do therefore not pose any threat cf. the HELCOM/OSPAR protocol. Those species are the following: Acartia tonsa, Crepidula fornicata, Dreissena polymorpha, Eriocheir sinensis, Rhithropanopeus harrisii, Palaemon elegans and Gracilaria vermiculophylla. On the other hand, 11 target species are considered present in only one port and therefore pose an initial threat for further spread. Additionally, the presence/absence of another 17 target species in the ports cannot be defined with certainty. Some of these 17 target species may pose a secondary risk.

Göteborg – Ghent

In the port of Göteborg, 5 target species can be considered as a potential initial threat to Ghent: Coscinodiscus wailesii, Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi, Mnemiopsis leidyi, Phaeocystis pouchetii and Pseudochattonella verruculosa. However, literature points out that only Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi and Mnemiopsis leidyi are able to cope with the salinity levels in the port of Ghent. Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi is associated with the production of toxins, hereby they can cause harmfull algal blooms which can result in massive fish mortalities. High abundances of Mnemiopsis leidyi can in turn lead to cascading effects at both higher and lower trophic levels.

Ghent - Göteborg

6 target species occurring in the port of Ghent have invasion potential in Göteborg: Corbicula fluminea, Dikerogammarus villosus, Gammarus tigrinus, Mytilopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata, Palaemon macrodactylus and Rangia cuneata. All these 6 species tolerate wide ranges of salinity and can survive in the port of Göteborg on the basis of salinity ranges. Corbicula fluminea, Mytilopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata and Rangia cuneata are biofouling organisms, causing problems in intake pipes used in the power and water industries. Another major concern, in terms of social impact, is Corbicula fluminea as a possible vector of diseases. Dikerogammarus villosus has largely outcompeted both indigenous and exotic amphipod species in all the European aquatic systems where it has become established. In addition, it readily consumes fish eggs and even attacks fish larvae. Due to its predatory activities, D. villosus significantly changes natural food webs of invaded ecosystems and occupies high trophic levels comparable to fish. Gammarus tigrinus is able to outcompete many native gammarids and Palaemon macrodactylus is thought to be outcompeting native Crangon species.

Risk assessment

Taking into account the salinity ranges in the ports and the salinity tolerances of the species, 8 species have invasion potential in one of the ports. Therefore, the risk assessment algorithm (figure 3) suggests that it is highly likely that target species are distributed with ballast water and occupy a new habitat. Hence, according to the HELCOM/OSPAR protocol, the risk is unacceptable and an exemption cannot be granted.

The following steps are considered into the risk assessment algorithm:

Target species present?	YES	
Target species equally common in both ports?	NO	
Do ports have very different salinities (≥ 30 PSU) difference?	NO	(Ghent: 1-7 psu)
		(Göteborg: 13-25 psu)
Do the ports have the same salinity range (i.e. < 10 PSU)?	YES	(6 psu)

² 'Questionable occurrences' are not necessarily the same as 'Initial risk = unclear' cf. table 5. If a species is present in one port but its occurrence is doubtful in the other port, the species' occurrence is not considered questionable as its presence is demonstrated in at least one port.



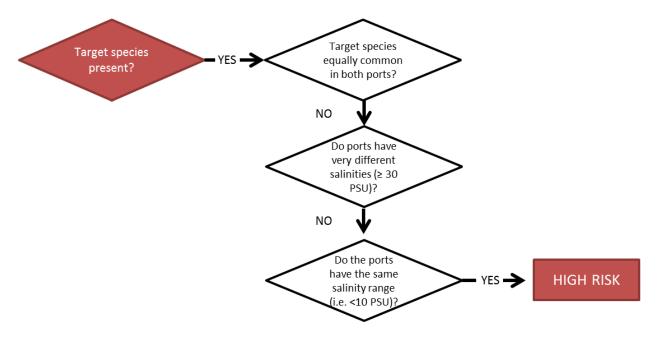


Figure 3. Risk assessment algorithm for the ports of Ghent and Göteborg.



4.3 Zeebrugge (BEL) - Dublin (IRE)

Table 6. Target species present in the port of Zeebrugge and/or Dublin and their invasion potential, taking into account the species-specific tolerances for salinity and the salinity ranges in the ports of interest.

Species	Zeebrugge	Dublin	Initial risk	Present in port X	Species-specific salinity tolerance (psu)	Absent in port Y	Salinity port Y (psu)	Species-specific risk based on salinity tolerance
	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	0-52	Dublin	31	risk
Alexandrium ostenfeldii	(0/1) 1	0/1	unclear					
Austrominus modestus (Elminius modestus)	1	1	no risk					
Callinectes sapidus	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	5-48	Dublin	31	risk
Caprella mutica	1	1	no risk					
Corbicula fluminea	0	0/1	unclear					
Coscinodiscus wailesii	1	1	no risk					
Crassostrea gigas	1	1	no risk					
Crepidula fornicata	1	0/1(1)	no risk					
Didemnum vexillum	0	1	risk	Dublin	20-45	Zeebrugge	30.9-33	risk
Dreissena polymorpha	1	0/1(1)	no risk					
Ensis americanus (syn. E. directus)	1	0/1(1)	no risk					
Eriocheir sinensis	1	0/1	unclear					
Ficopomatus enigmaticus	1	0/1(1)	no risk					
Gammarus tigrinus	1	0/1	unclear					
Gracilaria vermiculophylla	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	2-60	Dublin	31	risk
Grateloupia doryphore	0/1	0/1	unclear					
Hemigrapsus sanguineus	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	10-34	Dublin	31	risk
Hemigrapsus takanoi	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	7-35	Dublin	31	risk
Hemimysis anomala	0/1	0/1(1)	unclear					
Hydroides dianthus	0/1(1)	0	risk	Zeebrugge	28-50	Dublin	31	risk
Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi	0	0/1	unclear					
Marenzelleria neglecta	0/1	0	unclear					
Marenzelleria viridis	0/1	0	unclear					
Mnemiopsis leidyi	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	4-39	Dublin	31	risk
Mytilopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata	0/1	0	unclear					
Mytilus galloprovincialis	0/1(1)	0	risk	Zeebrugge	9-38	Dublin	31	risk
Neogobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus	0/1	0	unclear					
Palaemon elegans	1	1	no risk					
Palaemon macrodactylus	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	0.6-48	Dublin	31	risk
Phaeocystis pouchetii	1	0/1	unclear					
Rangia cuneata	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	0-33	Dublin	31	risk
Rapana venosa	0/1	0	unclear					
Rhithropanopeus harrisii	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	0.2-40	Dublin	31	risk
Styela clava	1	1	no risk					
Undaria pinnatifida	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	11-'≥34(?)'	Dublin	31	risk



The species distribution analysis for 'Zeebrugge – Dublin' points out that 36 target species (12 of which are questionable³) are likely present in, or in the immediate vicinity of, one or both ports (table 6). Further monitoring may provide more clarity regarding the questionable occurrences. 10 species are present in both ports and therefore are excluded from the risk assessment cf. the HELCOM/OSPAR: Austrominus modestus (Elminius modestus), Caprella mutica, Coscinodiscus wailesii, Crassostrea gigas, Crepidula fornicata, Dreissena polymorpha, Ensis americanus (syn. E. directus), Ficopomatus enigmaticus, Palaemon elegans and Styela clava. However, 13 target species are considered present in only one port and therefore pose an initial threat for the other port. Additionally, the presence/absence of another 13 target species in the ports of interest is unclear. Therefore, some of these 13 target species may pose a secondary risk.

<u>Dublin – Zeebrugge</u>

In the port of Dublin, 1 target species can be considered as a potential threat to Zeebrugge: *Didemnum vexillum*. This species is a dominant spatial competitor and can therefore negatively impact the ecosystem.

Zeebrugge - Dublin

In the port of Zeebrugge, 12 target species may pose a threat for invasion in Dublin: Acartia tonsa, Callinectes sapidus, Gracilaria vermiculophylla, Hemigrapsus sanguineus, Hemigrapsus takanoi, Hydroides dianthus, Mnemiopsis leidyi, Mytilus galloprovincialis, Palaemon macrodactylus, Rangia cuneata, Rhithropanopeus harrisii and Undaria pinnatifida. The salinity ranges in the port of Dublin are suitable for all of these species and therefore they can exert a negative impact. Acartia tonsa can outcompete other copepods. Callinectes sapidus may mutilate fish caught in traps and trammel nets. As the species prefers to prey on clams, mussels and oysters, it impacts commercial fisheries and aquaculture. Gracilaria vermiculophylla inhibits the growth and survival of native algae through competition. Furthermore, this species has been reported to cause problems for the fishing industry through fouling of nets. Hemigrapsus sanguineus can exert negative impacts on small recruits and juveniles of several native species (barnacles, littorine snails, brachyuran crabs, mytilid bivalves). The apparent replacement of Carcinus maenas (European green crab) by H. sanguineus for instance has both ecological and economic implications. Hemigrapsus takanoi can outcompete the native European green crab Carcinus maenas in Europe. Its recent invasion and establishment in the coastal and delta waters in the Netherlands is thought to impact especially upon newly settled shellfish, such as mussel and oyster splat through predation. Hydroides dianthus and Rangia cuneata are biofouling species and cause problems in intake pipes used in the power and water industries. High abundances of Mnemiopsis leidyi can cause cascading effects both at higher and lower trophic levels. Mytilus galloprovincialis can outcompete and displace native mussels and become the dominant mussel species in certain localities. Palaemon macrodactylus is thought to be outcompeting native Crangon species but evidence for its impact on native species in other regions is lacking. Rhithropanopeus harrisii may alter species interactions and cause some economic damage, notably through competition with native species, alteration of food webs and fouling of water intake pipes. The ecological impact of invasive Undaria pinnatifida is spatially variable, in some locations the introduction of the species decreases native species diversity through competition, in other cases *U. pinnatifida* has no impact (likely due to high native diversity), and in a few cases *U. pinnatifida* facilitates native species.

Risk assessment

Taking into account the salinity ranges in the ports and the salinity tolerances of the species, 14 species have invasion potential in one of the ports. Therefore, the risk assessment algorithm (figure 4) suggests that it is highly likely that target species are distributed with ballast water and occupy a new habitat. Hence, according to the HELCOM/OSPAR protocol, the risk is unacceptable and an exemption cannot be granted.

³ 'Questionable occurrences' are not necessarily the same as 'Initial risk = unclear' cf. table 6. If a species is present in one port but its occurrence is doubtful in the other port, the species' occurrence is not considered questionable as its presence is demonstrated in at least one port.



The following steps are considered into the risk assessment algorithm:

Target species present?	YES	
Target species equally common in both ports?	NO	
Do ports have very different salinities (≥ 30 PSU) difference?	NO	(Zeebrugge: 30.9-33 psu)
		(Dublin: 31 psu)
Do the ports have the same salinity range (i.e. < 10 PSU)?	YES	(0 psu)

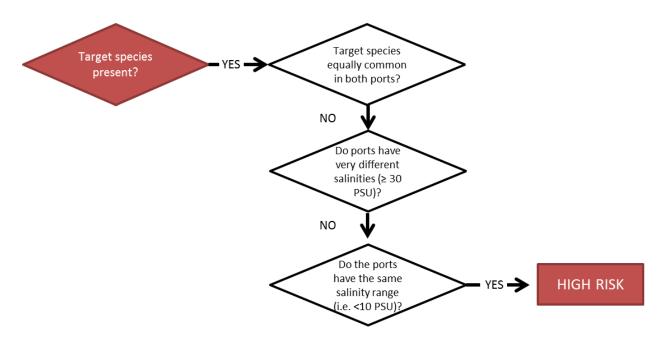


Figure 4. Risk assessment algorithm for the ports of Zeebrugge and Dublin.



4.4 Zeebrugge (BEL) – Esbjerg (DEN)

Table 7. Target species present in the port of Zeebrugge and/or Esbjerg and their invasion potential, taking into account the species-specific tolerances for salinity and the salinity ranges in the ports of interest.

No.	Species	Zeebrugge	Esbjerg	Initial risk	Present in port X	Species-specific salinity tolerance (psu)	Absent in port Y	Salinity port Y (psu)	Species-specific risk based on salinity tolerance
7	Acartia tonsa	1	0/1	unclear					
7	Alexandrium ostenfeldii	(0/1) 1	0/1	unclear					
က	Austrominus modestus (Elminius modestus)	1	1	no risk					
4	Callinectes sapidus	1	1	no risk					
2	Caprella mutica	1	0/1	unclear					
9	Corbicula fluminea	0	0/1	unclear					
7	Coscinodiscus wailesii	1	1	no risk					
∞	Crassostrea gigas	1	1	no risk					
6	Crepidula fornicata	1	1	no risk					
11	Dinophysis sacculus	0	0/1	unclear					
12	Dreissena polymorpha	1	1	no risk					
13	Ensis americanus (syn. E. directus)	1	1	no risk					
14	Eriocheir sinensis	1	1	no risk					
15	Fibrocapsa japonica	0	1	risk	Esbjerg	11-35	Zeebrugge	30.9-33	risk
16	Ficopomatus enigmaticus	1	0/1	unclear					
17	Gammarus tigrinus	1	0/1	unclear					
18	Gracilaria vermiculophylla	1	1	no risk					
19	Grateloupia doryphore	0/1	0/1	unclear					
70	Hemigrapsus sanguineus	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	10-34	Esbjerg	28	risk
21	Hemigrapsus takanoi	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	7-35	Esbjerg	28	risk
22	Hemimysis anomala	0/1	0	unclear					
23	Hydroides dianthus	0/1(1)	0	risk	Zeebrugge	28-50	Esbjerg	28	risk
24	Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi	0	0/1(1)	risk	Esbjerg	5-35	Zeebrugge	30.9-33	risk
52	Marenzelleria neglecta	0/1	1	unclear					
56	Marenzelleria viridis	0/1	1	unclear					
27	Mnemiopsis leidyi	1	0/1(1)	no risk					
78	Mytilopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata	0/1	0/1	unclear					
53	Mytilus galloprovincialis	0/1(1)	0	risk	Zeeprugge	9-38	Esbjerg	78	risk
8	Neogobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus	0/1	0	unclear					
31	Palaemon elegans	1	1	no risk					
32	Palaemon macrodactylus	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	0.6-48	Esbjerg	28	risk
33	Phaeocystis pouchetii	1	0/1	unclear					
34	Pseudochattonella verruculosa	0	1	risk	Esbjerg	10-35	Zeebrugge	30.9-33	risk
32	Rangia cuneata	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	0-33	Esbjerg	28	risk
36	Rapana venosa	0/1	0	unclear					
37	Rhithropanopeus harrisii	1	1	no risk					
38	Styela clava	1	1	no risk					
33	Undaria pinnatifida	1	0/1	unclear					



The species distribution analysis for the shipping route 'Zeebrugge – Esbjerg' points out that 39 target species (11 of which are questionable⁴) are likely present in, or in the immediate vicinity of, one or both ports (table 7). Further monitoring is recommended to collect more information on the species-specific distributions. 13 species occur in both ports and are therefore excluded from the risk assessment procedure cf. the HELCOM/OSPAR: Austrominus modestus (Elminius modestus), Callinectes sapidus, Coscinodiscus wailesii, Crassostrea gigas, Crepidula fornicata, Dreissena polymorpha, Ensis americanus (syn. E. directus), Eriocheir sinensis, Gracilaria vermiculophylla, Mnemiopsis leidyi, Palaemon elegans, Rhithropanopeus harrisii and Styela clava. On the other hand, 9 target species seem to be present in only one port. Therefore, the invasion potential of those species is taken into account for the risk assessment procedure. In addition, the presence/absence of another 16 target species in the ports is unclear. Some of these 16 target species may pose a secondary risk.

Esbjerg – Zeebrugge

In the port of Esbjerg, 3 target species can be considered as a potential threat to Zeebrugge: *Fibrocapsa japonica*, *Karenia* (syn. *Gymnodinium*) *mikimotoi* and *Pseudochattonella verruculosa*. These algae are associated with the production of toxins and are thought to have caused massive fish mortality events.

Zeebrugge - Esbjerg

In the port of Zeebrugge, 6 target species may pose a threat for invasion in Esbjerg: *Hemigrapsus sanguineus, Hemigrapsus takanoi, Hydroides dianthus, Mytilus galloprovincialis, Palaemon macrodactylus* and *Rangia cuneata*. As the salinity tolerances of all of these species do correspond with the salinity range of the water in the port of Esbjerg, it is likely that the species would survive. These 6 target species can have the following negative impact on the ecosystems' ecology, economics and human health: *Hemigrapsus sanguineus* can have negative impacts on small recruits and juveniles of several native species (barnacles, littorine snails, brachyuran crabs, mytilid bivalves). The apparent replacement of *Carcinus maenas* (European green crab) by *H. sanguineus* appeared to have both ecological and economic implications. *Hemigrapsus takanoi* can outcompete the native European green crab *Carcinus maenas* in Europe. Its recent invasion and establishment in the coastal and delta waters in the Netherlands is thought to impact especially upon newly settled shellfish, such as mussel and oyster splat through predation. *Mytilus galloprovincialis* can outcompete and displace native mussels and become the dominant mussel species in certain localities. *Palaemon macrodactylus* is thought to be outcompeting native *Crangon* species but evidence for its impact on native species in other regions is lacking. *Hydroides dianthus* and *Rangia cuneata* are biofouling species and cause problems in intake pipes used in the power and water industries.

Risk assessment

Taking into account the salinity ranges in the ports and the salinity tolerances of the species, 9 species have invasion potential in one of the ports. Therefore, the risk assessment algorithm (figure 5) suggests that it is highly likely that target species are distributed with ballast water and occupy a new habitat. Hence, according to the HELCOM/OSPAR protocol, the risk is unacceptable and an exemption cannot be granted.

The following steps are considered into the risk assessment algorithm:

Target species present?	YES	
Target species equally common in both ports?	NO	
Do ports have very different salinities (≥ 30 PSU) difference?	NO	(Zeebrugge: 30.9-33 psu)
		(Esbjerg: 28 psu)
Do the ports have the same salinity range (i.e. < 10 PSU)?	YES	(2.9 psu)

⁴ 'Questionable occurrences' are not necessarily the same as 'Initial risk = unclear' cf. table 7. If a species is present in one port but its occurrence is doubtful in the other port, the species' occurrence is not considered questionable as its presence is demonstrated in at least one port.



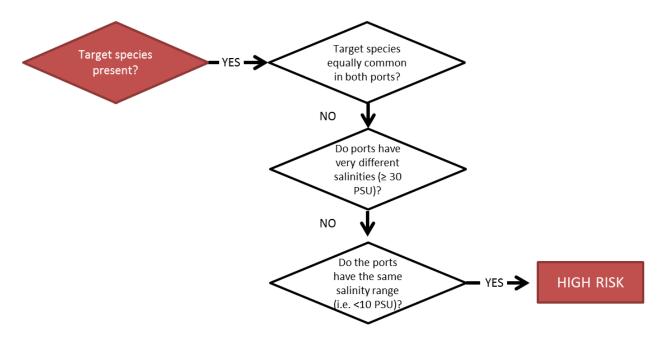


Figure 5. Risk assessment algorithm for the ports of Zeebrugge and Esbjerg.



4.5 Zeebrugge (BEL) – Göteborg (SWE)

Table 8. Target species present in the port of Zeebrugge and/or Göteborg and their invasion potential, taking into account the species-specific tolerances for salinity and the salinity ranges in the ports of interest.

No.	Species	Zeebrugge	Göteborg	Initial risk	Present in port X	Species-specific salinity tolerance (psu)	Absent in port Y	Salinity port Y (psu)	Species-specific risk based on salinity tolerance
1	Acartia tonsa	1	0/1(1)	no risk					
2	Alexandrium ostenfeldii	(0/1) 1	0/1 (1)	no risk					
æ	Austrominus modestus (Elminius modestus)	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	19-40	Göteborg	13.1-25	risk
4	Callinectes sapidus	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	5-48	Göteborg	13.1-25	risk
2	Caprella mutica	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	11-40	Göteborg	13.1-25	risk
9	Coscinodiscus wailesii	1	1	no risk					
7	Crassostrea gigas	1	1	no risk					
8	Crepidula fornicata	1	1	no risk					
6	Dreissena polymorpha	1	1	no risk					
10	Ensis americanus (syn. E. directus)	1	1	no risk					
11	Eriocheir sinensis	1	1	no risk					
12	Fibrocapsa japonica	0	1	risk	Göteborg	11-35	Zeebrugge	30.9-33	risk
13	Ficopomatus enigmaticus	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	0.2-45	Göteborg	13.1-25	risk
14	Gammarus tigrinus	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	0.3-29.5	Göteborg	13.1-25	risk
15	Gracilaria vermiculophylla	1	1	no risk					
16	Grateloupia doryphora	0/1	0	unclear					
17	Hemigrapsus sanguineus	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	25-35	Göteborg	13.1-25	risk
18	Hemigrapsus takanoi	1	0/1	unclear					
19	Hemimysis anomala	0/1	1	unclear					
20	Hydroides dianthus	0/1(1)	0	risk	Zeebrugge	28-50	Göteborg	13.1-25	no risk
21	Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi	0	1	risk	Göteborg	5-35	Zeebrugge	30.9-33	risk
22	Marenzelleria neglecta	0/1	0/1	unclear					
23	Marenzelleria viridis	0/1	1	unclear					
24	Mnemiopsis leidyi	1	1	no risk					
22	Mytilopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata	0/1	0	unclear					
56	Mytilus galloprovincialis	0/1(1)	0	risk	Zeebrugge	9-38	Göteborg	13.1-25	risk
27	Neogobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus	0/1	1	unclear					
78	Palaemon elegans	1	1	no risk					
59	Palaemon macrodactylus	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	0.6-48	Göteborg	13.1-25	risk
30	Phaeocystis pouchetii	1	1	no risk					
31	Pseudochattonella verruculosa	0	1	risk	Göteborg	10-35	Zeebrugge	30.9-33	risk
32	Rangia cuneata	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	0-33	Göteborg	13.1-25	risk
33	Rapana venosa	0/1	0	unclear					
34	Rhithropanopeus harrisii	1	1	no risk					
35	Styela clava	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	22-35	Göteborg	13.1-25	risk
36	Undaria pinnatifida	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	11-'≥34(?)'	Göteborg	13.1-25	risk



The species distribution analysis for the shipping route 'Zeebrugge – Göteborg' points out that 36 target species (7 of which are questionable⁵) are likely present in, or in the immediate vicinity of, one or both ports (table 7). Future monitoring activities in the ports can provide more information on the species-specific distributions within each port. 13 species are present in both ports and do therefore not pose a threat cf. the HELCOM/OSPAR risk assessment protocol: Acartia tonsa, Alexandrium ostenfeldii, Rhithropanopeus harrisii, Gracilaria vermiculophylla, Mnemiopsis leidyi, Palaemon elegans, Phaeocystis pouchetii, Coscinodiscus wailesii, Crassostrea gigas, Crepidula fornicata, Dreissena polymorpha, Ensis americanus (syn. E. directus) and Eriocheir sinensis. However, 15 target species are considered present in only one port and should therefore be included into the risk assessment procedure. Additionally, the presence/absence of another 8 target species in the ports is unclear. Some of the latter target species may pose a secondary risk.

Göteborg – Zeebrugge

In the port of Göteborg, 3 target species can be considered as a potential threat to Zeebrugge; *Fibrocapsa japonica*, *Karenia* (syn. *Gymnodinium*) *mikimotoi* and *Pseudochattonella verruculosa*. These algae are associated with the production of toxins and are thought to have caused massive fish mortality events.

Zeebrugge – Göteborg

In the port of Zeebrugge, 12 target species are present that pose an initial risk for further spread towards Göteborg; Austrominus modestus (Elminius modestus), Callinectes sapidus, Caprella mutica, Ficopomatus enigmaticus, Gammarus tigrinus, Hemigrapsus sanguineus, Hydroides dianthus, Mytilus galloprovinicalis, Palaemon macrodactylus, Rangia cuneata, Styela clava and Undaria pinnatifida. However, the salinity range in the port of Göteborg is too low for Hydroides dianthus to survive. The other species (11) are able to survive in Göteborg, based on the salinity range. Austrominus modestus (Elminius modestus) competes with a.o. native barnacles, oysters and mussels for food and space, allowing the species to pose a threat to the local native fauna. This species can also cause additional economic problems by fouling on ships (i.e. increasing fuel and maintenance costs). Callinectes sapidus mutilate fish caught in traps and trammel nets. As its preferred prey is clams, mussels and oysters, it has an impact on the commercial fisheries and aquaculture industry. Detailed knowledge on community or ecosystem level impacts of Caprella mutica is still lacking. Ficopomatus enigmaticus is causing important ecological impacts in several regions by modifying the ecosystems' ecological and physical processes. At some locations, an economic impact has been observed due to the prolific growth that can cause blocking of thermal effluents and fouling of aquaculture ponds and leisure crafts. Gammarus tigrinus is able to outcompete many native gammarids. Hemigrapsus sanguineus is able to achieve extremely high densities. It also occupies habitats very similar to our native mud crabs, overwhelming and dominating their habitat. Therefore, it has the potential to affect populations of native species such as crabs, fish and shellfish by disrupting the food web. For example, the apparent replacement of Carcinus maenas by Hemigrapsus sanguineus has ecological and economic implications. Rangia cuneata is a fouling organism that may kill young oysters by overgrowing them. Mytilus galloprovinicalis is able to outcompete and displace native mussels and become the dominant mussel species in certain localities. Palaemon macrodactylus is thought to be outcompeting native Crangon species, but evidence for its impact on native species in other regions is lacking. Styela clava can outcompete native organisms for food in the water column. S. clava also predates on the larvae of native species causing population declines. It fouls aquaculture, fishing equipment and ship hulls and is difficult to remove. High abundances of S. clava may outcompete native species for food. The ecological impact of Undaria pinnatifida is spatially variable. In some locations, the introduction of *U. pinnatifica* decreases native species diversity through competition.

Risk assessment

Taking into account the salinity ranges in the ports and the salinity tolerances of the species, 14 species have invasion potential in one of the ports. Therefore, the risk assessment algorithm (figure 6) suggests that it is highly likely that target species are distributed with ballast water and occupy a new habitat. Hence, according to the HELCOM/OSPAR protocol, the risk is unacceptable and an exemption cannot be granted.

⁵ 'Questionable occurrences' are not necessarily the same as 'Initial risk = unclear' cf. table 8. If a species is present in one port but its occurrence is doubtful in the other port, the species' occurrence is not considered questionable as its presence is demonstrated in at least one port.



The following steps are considered into the risk assessment algorithm:

Target species present?	YES	
Target species equally common in both ports?	NO	
Do ports have very different salinities (\geq 30 PSU) difference?	NO	(Zeebrugge: 30.9-33 psu)
		(Göteborg: 13.1-25 psu)
Do the ports have the same salinity range (i.e. < 10 PSU)?	YES	(5.9 psu)

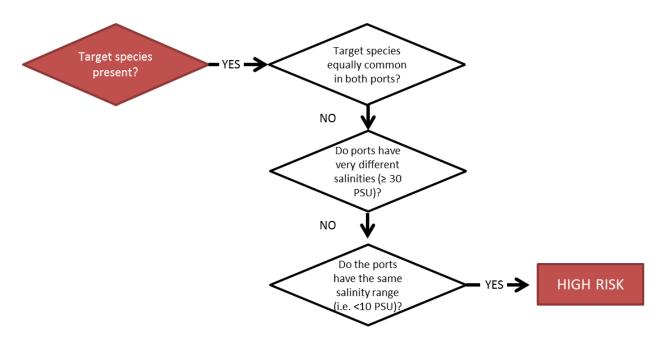


Figure 6. Risk assessment algorithm for the ports of Zeebrugge and Göteborg.



4.6 Zeebrugge (BEL) - Grimsby (UK)

Table 9. Target species present in the port of Zeebrugge and/or Grimsby and their invasion potential, taking into account the species-specific tolerances for salinity and the salinity ranges in the ports of interest.

No.	Species	Zeebrugge	Grimsby	Initial risk	Present in port X	Species-specific salinity tolerance (psu)	Absent in port Y	Salinity port Y (psu)	Species-specific risk based on salinity tolerance
1	Acartia tonsa	1	0/1(0)	risk	Zeebrugge	0-52	Grimsby	21-30	risk
2	Alexandrium ostenfeldii	(0/1) 1	0/1	unclear					
3	Austrominus modestus (Elminius modestus)	1	1	no risk					
4	Callinectes sapidus	1	1	no risk					
5	Caprella mutica	1	1	no risk					
9	Corbicula fluminea	0	0/1	unclear					
7	Coscinodiscus wailesii	1	1	no risk					
8	Crassostrea gigas	1	1	no risk					
6	Crepidula fornicata	1	0/1	unclear					
10	Didemnum vexillum	0	0/1	unclear					
11	Dreissena polymorpha	1	1	no risk					
12	Ensis americanus (syn. E. directus)	1	1	no risk					
13	Eriocheir sinensis	1	1	no risk					
14	Ficopomatus enigmaticus	1	0/1	unclear					
15	Gammarus tigrinus	1	1	no risk					
16	Gracilaria vermiculophylla	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	2-60	Grimsby	21-30	risk
17	Grateloupia doryphore	0/1	0/1	unclear					
18	Grateloupia turuturu	0	0/1	unclear					
19	Hemigrapsus sanguineus	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	10-34	Grimsby	21-30	risk
70	Hemigrapsus takanoi	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	7-35	Grimsby	21-30	risk
21	Hemimysis anomala	0/1	0/1	unclear					
22	Hydroides dianthus	0/1 (1)	0/1	unclear					
23	Hydroides elegans	0/1 (0)	0/1	unclear					
24	Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi	0	0/1	unclear					
22	Marenzelleria neglecta	0/1	0/1	unclear					
56	Marenzelleria viridis	0/1	0/1	unclear					
27	Mnemiopsis leidyi	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	4-39	Grimsby	21-30	risk
28	Mytilopsis (syn. Congeria) Ieucophaeata	0/1	0/1	unclear					
29	Mytilus galloprovincialis	0/1(1)	0	risk	Zeebrugge	9-'≥38(?)'	Grimsby	21-30	risk
30	Neogobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus	0/1	0	unclear					
31	Palaemon elegans	1	0/1	unclear					
32	Palaemon macrodactylus	1	0/1	unclear					
33	Phaeocystis pouchetii	1	0/1	unclear					
34	Rangia cuneata	0/1	0	unclear					
35	Rapana venosa	0/1	0	unclear					
36	Rhithropanopeus harrisii	1	0/1	unclear					
37	Styela clava	1	1	no risk					
38	Undaria pinnatifida	1	1	no risk					



The species distribution analysis for the shipping route 'Zeebrugge – Grimsby' points out that 38 target species (16 of which are questionable⁶) are likely present in, or in the immediate vicinity of, one or both ports (table 9). Future monitoring activities in the ports can provide more information on the species-specific distributions within each port. 11 target species do not pose a threat cf. the HELCOM/OSPAR procedure as they are present in both ports: Austrominus modestus (Elminius modestus), Callinectes sapidus, Caprella mutica, Coscinodiscus wailesii, Crassostrea gigas, Dreissena polymorpha, Ensis americanus (syn. E. directus), Eriocheir sinensis, Gammarus tigrinus, Styela clava and Undaria pinnatifida. 6 target species are considered present in only one port and therefore pose an initial threat for the other port. Furthermore, the presence/absence of another 21 target species in the ports is unclear. Some of these 21 target species may pose an additional risk.

<u>Grimsby – Zeebrugge</u>

In the port of Grimsby, no target species are considered as a potential threat to Zeebrugge.

Zeebrugge - Grimsby

In the port of Zeebrugge, 6 target species may pose a threat for invasion in Grimsby, all having a wide salinity tolerance range: Acartia tonsa, Gracilaria vermiculophylla, Hemigrapsus sanguineus, Hemigrapsus takanoi, Mnemiopsis leidyi and Mytilus galloprovincialis. Acartia tonsa can outcompete other copepods. Gracilaria vermiculophylla inhibits the growth and survival of native algae through competition. Furthermore, this species impacts the fishing industry through the fouling of nets. Hemigrapsus sanguineus can exert a negative impact on small recruits and juveniles of several native species (barnacles, littorine snails, brachyuran crabs, mytilid bivalves). The apparent replacement of Carcinus maenas (European green crab) by H. sanguineus has both ecological and economic implications. Hemigrapsus takanoi can outcompete the native European green crab Carcinus maenas in Europe. Its recent invasion and establishment in the coastal and delta waters in the Netherlands is thought to impact especially upon newly settled shellfish, such as mussel and oyster splat through predation. Very high abundances of Mnemiopsis leidyi may induce cascading effects at both higher and lower trophic levels. Mytilus galloprovincialis can outcompete and displace native mussels and become the dominant mussel species in certain localities. Palaemon macrodactylus is thought to be out-competing native Crangon species but evidence for its impact on native species in other regions is lacking.

Risk assessment

Taking into account the salinity ranges in the ports and the salinity tolerances of the species, 6 species have invasion potential in one of the ports. Therefore, the risk assessment algorithm (figure 7) suggests that it is highly likely that target species are distributed with ballast water and occupy a new habitat. Hence, according to the HELCOM/OSPAR protocol, the risk is unacceptable and an exemption cannot be granted.

The following steps are considered into the risk assessment algorithm:

Target species present?	YES	
Target species equally common in both ports?	NO	
Do ports have very different salinities (\geq 30 PSU) difference?	NO	(Zeebrugge: 30.9-33 psu)
		(Grimsby: 21-30 psu)
Do the ports have the same salinity range (i.e. < 10 PSU)?	YES	(0.9 psu)

O'(Questionable occurrences' are not necessarily the same as 'Initial risk = unclear' cf. table 9. If a species is present in one port but its occurrence is doubtful in the other port, the species' occurrence is not considered questionable as its presence is demonstrated in at least one port.



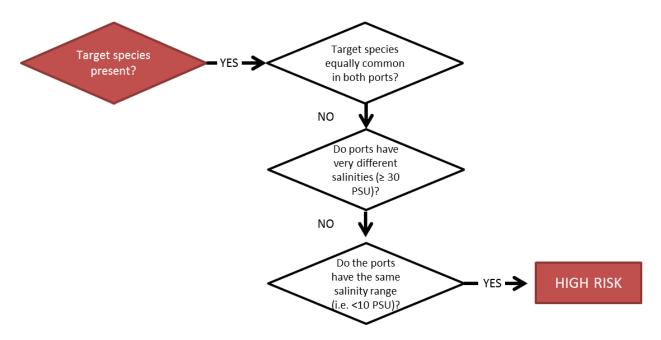


Figure 7. Risk assessment algorithm for the ports of Zeebrugge and Grimsby.



4.7 Zeebrugge (BEL) – Hull (UK)

Table 10. Target species present in the port of Zeebrugge and/or Hull and their invasion potential, taking into account the species-specific tolerances for salinity and the salinity ranges in the ports of interest.

Š.	Species	Zeebrugge	Hull	Initial risk	Present in port X	Species-specific salinity tolerance	Absent in port Y	Salinity port Y (psu)	Species-specific risk based on
H	Acartia tonsa	1	0/1(0)	risk	Zeebrugge	0-52	Hull	15-22	risk
7	Alexandrium ostenfeldii	(0/1) 1	0/1	unclear					
æ	Austrominus modestus (Elminius modestus)	1	1	no risk					
4	Callinectes sapidus	1	1	no risk					
2	Caprella mutica	1	1	no risk					
9	Corbicula fluminea	0	0/1	unclear					
7	Coscinodiscus wailesii	1	1	no risk					
∞	Crassostrea gigas	1	0/1	unclear					
6	Crepidula fornicata	1	0/1	unclear					
10	Didemnum vexillum	0	0/1	unclear					
11	Dreissena polymorpha	1	1	no risk					
12	Ensis americanus (syn. E. directus)	1	0/1	unclear					
13	Eriocheir sinensis	1	1	no risk					
14	Ficopomatus enigmaticus	1	1	no risk					
15	Gammarus tigrinus	1	0/1	unclear					
16	Gracilaria vermiculophylla	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	2-60	Hull	15-22	risk
17	Grateloupia doryphore	0/1	0/1	unclear					
18	Grateloupia turuturu	0	0/1	unclear					
19	Hemigrapsus sanguineus	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	10-34	IInH	15-22	risk
70	Hemigrapsus takanoi	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	7-35	Hull	15-22	risk
21	Hemimysis anomala	0/1	0/1	unclear					
22	Hydroides dianthus	0/1(1)	0/1	unclear					
23	Hydroides elegans	0/1(0)	0/1	unclear					
24	Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi	0	0/1	unclear					
25	Marenzelleria neglecta	0/1	0/1	unclear					
56	Marenzelleria viridis	0/1	0/1	unclear					
27	Mnemiopsis leidyi	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	4-39	Hull	15-22	risk
28	Mytilopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata	0/1	0/1	unclear					
59	Mytilus galloprovincialis	0/1(1)	0	risk	Zeebrugge	9-'>38(?)'	Hull	15-22	risk
30	Neogobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus	0/1	0	unclear					
31	Palaemon elegans	1	0/1	unclear					
32	Palaemon macrodactylus	1	0/1	unclear					
33	Phaeocystis pouchetii	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	10-40	Hull	15-22	risk
34	Rangia cuneata	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	0-33	Hull	15-22	risk
32	Rapana venosa	0/1	0	unclear					
36	Rhithropanopeus harrisii	1	0/1	unclear					
37	Styela clava	1	0/1(1)	no risk					
38	Undaria pinnatifida	1	0/1	unclear					



Based on the species distribution analysis for the trajectory 'Zeebrugge – Hull', 38 target species (15 of which are questionable⁷) are likely present in, or in the immediate vicinity of, one or both ports (table 10). However, more research and/or monitoring is necessary to unravel the questionable occurrences. 8 target species do not pose a threat cf. the HELCOM/OSPAR procedure as they occur in both ports: Austrominus modestus (Elminius modestus), Callinectes sapidus, Caprella mutica, Coscinodiscus wailesii, Dreissena polymorpha, Eriocheir sinensis, Ficopomatus enigmaticus and Styela clava. However, 8 target species are considered present in only one port and therefore pose an initial threat for the other port. Additionally, the presence/absence of another 22 target species in the ports is questionable. Some of these 22 target species may therefore pose a secondary risk.

Hull - Zeebrugge

No target species are present in the port of Hull which may be introduced to Zeebrugge.

Zeebrugge - Hull

In the port of Zeebrugge, 8 target species can be considered as a potential threat for invasion in Hull: Acartia tonsa, Gracilaria vermiculophylla, Hemigrapsus sanguineus, Hemigrapsus takanoi, Mnemiopsis leidyi, Mytilus galloprovincialis, Phaeocystis pouchetii and Rangia cuneata. All of these species can cope with the salinity range within the port of Hull. Acartia tonsa can outcompete other copepods. Gracilaria vermiculophylla inhibits the growth and survival of native algae through competition. This species also causes problems for the fishing industry through the fouling of fishing nets. Hemigrapsus sanguineus can have negative impacts on small recruits and juveniles of several native species (barnacles, littorine snails, brachyuran crabs, mytilid bivalves). The apparent replacement of Carcinus maenas (European green crab) by H. sanguineus has ecological and economic implications. Hemigrapsus takanoi can outcompete the native European green crab Carcinus maenas in Europe. Its recent invasion and establishment in the coastal and delta waters in the Netherlands is thought to impact especially upon newly settled shellfish, such as mussel and oyster splat through predation. Mnemiopsis leidyi may impact both higher and lower trophic levels (cascading effects) if present in high abundances. Mytilus galloprovincialis can outcompete and displace native mussels and become the dominant mussel species in certain localities. Phaeocystis pouchetii has been found to be toxic to cod larvae in Norway. Rangia cuneata is a biofouling species and can cause problems in intake pipes used in the power and water industries.

Risk assessment

Taking into account the salinity ranges in the ports and the salinity tolerances of the species, 8 species have invasion potential in one of the ports. Therefore, the risk assessment algorithm (figure 8) suggests that it is highly likely that target species are distributed with ballast water and occupy a new habitat. Hence, according to the HELCOM/OSPAR protocol, the risk is unacceptable and an exemption cannot be granted.

The following steps are considered into the risk assessment algorithm:

Target species present?	YES	
Target species equally common in both ports?	NO	
Do ports have very different salinities (≥ 30 PSU) difference?	NO	(Zeebrugge: 30.9-33 psu)
		(Hull: 15-22 psu)
Do the ports have the same salinity range (i.e. < 10 PSU)?	YES	(8.9 psu)

^{7 &#}x27;Questionable occurrences' are not necessarily the same as 'Initial risk = unclear' cf. table 10. If a species is present in one port but its occurrence is doubtful in the other port, the species' occurrence is not considered questionable as its presence is demonstrated in at least one port.



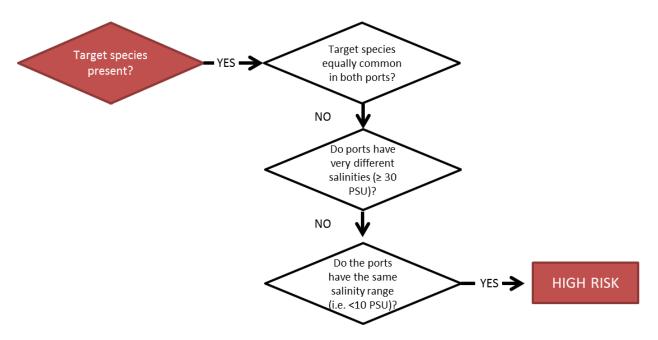


Figure 8. Risk assessment algorithm for the ports of Zeebrugge and Hull.



4.8 Zeebrugge (BEL) - Killingholme (UK)

Table 11. Target species present in the port of Zeebrugge and/or Killingholme and their invasion potential, taking into account the species-specific tolerances for salinity and the salinity ranges in the ports of interest.

Š	Species	Zeebrugge	Killingholme	Initial risk	Present in port X	Species-specific salinity tolerance (psu)	Absent in port Y	Salinity port Y (psu)	Species-specific risk based on salinity tolerance
1	Acartia tonsa	1	0/1 (0)	risk	Zeebrugge	0-52	Killingholme	27	risk
7	Alexandrium ostenfeldii	(0/1) 1	0/1	unclear					
m	Austrominus modestus (Elminius modestus)	1	1	no risk					
4	Callinectes sapidus	1	1	no risk					
2	Caprella mutica	1	1	no risk					
9	Corbicula fluminea	0	0/1	unclear					
7	Coscinodiscus wailesii	1	1	no risk					
8	Crassostrea gigas	1	0/1	unclear					
6	Crepidula fornicata	1	0/1	unclear					
10	Didemnum vexillum	0	0/1	unclear					
11	Dreissena polymorpha	1	1	no risk					
12	Ensis americanus (syn. E. directus)	1	0/1	unclear					
13	Eriocheir sinensis	1	1	no risk					
14	Ficopomatus enigmaticus	1	0/1	unclear					
15	Gammarus tigrinus	1	0/1	unclear					
16	Gracilaria vermiculophylla	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	2-60	Killingholme	27	risk
17	Grateloupia doryphore	0/1	0/1	unclear					
18	Grateloupia turuturu	0	0/1	unclear					
19	Hemigrapsus sanguineus	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	10-34	Killingholme	27	risk
70	Hemigrapsus takanoi	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	7-35	Killingholme	27	risk
21	Hemimysis anomala	0/1	0/1	unclear					
22	Hydroides dianthus	0/1 (1)	0/1	unclear					
23	Hydroides elegans	0/1 (0)	0/1	unclear					
24	Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi	0	0/1	unclear					
25	Marenzelleria neglecta	0/1	0/1	unclear					
56	Marenzelleria viridis	0/1	0/1	unclear					
27	Mnemiopsis leidyi	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	4-39	Killingholme	27	risk
28	Mytilopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata	0/1	0/1	unclear					
29	Mytilus galloprovincialis	0/1(1)	0	risk	Zeebrugge	9-'≥38(?)'	Killingholme	27	risk
30	Neogobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus	0/1	0	unclear					
31	Palaemon elegans	1	0/1	unclear					
32	Palaemon macrodactylus	1	0/1	unclear					
33	Phaeocystis pouchetii	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	10-40	Killingholme	27	risk
34	Rangia cuneata	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	0-33	Killingholme	27	risk
35	Rapana venosa	0/1	0	unclear					
36	Rhithropanopeus harrisii	1	0/1	unclear					
37	Styela clava	1	0/1(1)	no risk					
38	Undaria pinnatifida	1	0/1	unclear					



The species distribution analysis for 'Zeebrugge – Killingholme' points out that 38 target species (15 of which are questionable⁸) are likely present in, or in the immediate vicinity of, one or both ports (table 11). Future monitoring activities in the ports can provide more information on the species-specific distributions within each port. 7 target species do not pose a threat cf. the HELCOM/OSPAR procedure as they occur in both ports: Austrominus modestus (Elminius modestus), Callinectes sapidus, Caprella mutica, Coscinodiscus wailesii, Dreissena polymorpha, Eriocheir sinensis and Styela clava. However, 8 target species are considered present in only one port and therefore pose an initial threat for the other port. Additionally, the presence/absence of another 23 target species in the ports is unclear. Some of these 23 target species may pose a secondary risk.

Killingholme – Zeebrugge

In the port of Killingholme, no target species are considered as a potential threat to Zeebrugge.

Zeebrugge - Killingholme

8 target species of Zeebrugge have invasion potential in the port of Killingholme based on their salinity tolerance ranges: Acartia tonsa, Gracilaria vermiculophylla, Hemigrapsus sanguineus, Hemigrapsus takanoi, Mnemiopsis leidyi, Mytilus galloprovincialis, Phaeocystis pouchetii and Rangia cuneata. Acartia tonsa can outcompete other copepods. Gracilaria vermiculophylla inhibits the growth and survival of native algae through competition. This species also impacts fisheries through the fouling of nets. Hemigrapsus sanguineus can have negative impacts on small recruits and juveniles of several native species (barnacles, littorine snails, brachyuran crabs, mytilid bivalves). The apparent replacement of Carcinus maenas (European green crab) by H. sanguineus has ecological and economic implications. Hemigrapsus takanoi can outcompete the native European green crab Carcinus maenas in Europe. Its recent invasion and establishment in the coastal and delta waters in the Netherlands is thought to impact especially upon newly settled shellfish, such as mussel and oyster splat through predation. High abundances of Mnemiopsis leidyi may cause cascading effects at higher and lower trophic levels. Mytilus galloprovincialis can outcompete and displace native mussels and become the dominant mussel species in certain localities. Phaeocystis pouchetii has been found to be toxic to cod larvae in Norway. Rangia cuneata is a biofouling species and can cause problems in intake pipes used in the power and water industries.

Risk assessment

Taking into account the salinity ranges in the ports and the salinity tolerances of the species, 8 species have invasion potential in one of the ports. Therefore, the risk assessment algorithm (figure 9) suggests that it is highly likely that target species are distributed with ballast water and occupy a new habitat. Hence, according to the HELCOM/OSPAR protocol, the risk is unacceptable and an exemption cannot be granted.

The following steps are considered into the risk assessment algorithm:

Target species present?	YES	
Target species equally common in both ports?	NO	
Do ports have very different salinities (≥ 30 PSU) difference?	NO	(Zeebrugge: 30.9-33 psu)
		(Killingholme: 27 psu)
Do the ports have the same salinity range (i.e. < 10 PSU)?	YES	(3.9 psu)

⁸ 'Questionable occurrences' are not necessarily the same as 'Initial risk = unclear' cf. table 11. If a species is present in one port but its occurrence is doubtful in the other port, the species' occurrence is not considered questionable as its presence is demonstrated in at least one port.



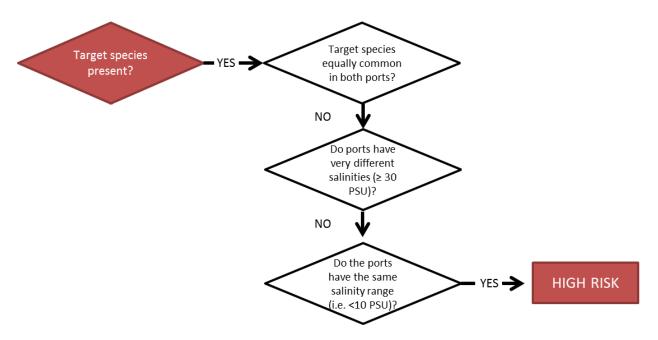


Figure 9. Risk assessment algorithm for the ports of Zeebrugge and Killingholme.



4.9 Zeebrugge (BEL) - Leixous (POR)

Table 12. Target species present in the port of Zeebrugge and/or Leixous and their invasion potential, taking into account the species-specific tolerances for salinity and the salinity ranges in the ports of interest.

Š	Species	Zeebrugge	Leixous	Initial risk	Present in port X	Species-specific salinity tolerance (psu)	Absent in port Y	Salinity port Y (psu)	Species-specific risk based on salinity tolerance
1	Acartia tonsa	1	0/1 (1)	no risk					
7	Alexandrium ostenfeldii	(0/1) 1	0/1	unclear					
3	Amphibalanus eburneus, ex. Balanus eburnus	0	0/1 (1)	risk	Leixous	6-40	Zeebrugge	30.9-33	risk
4	Austrominus modestus (Elminius modestus)	1	0/1(1)	no risk					
2	Callinectes sapidus	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	5-48	Leixous	32-35	risk
9	Caprella mutica	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	11-40	Leixous	32-35	risk
7	Caulerpa cylindracea	0	1	risk	Leixous	10-40	Zeebrugge	30.9-33	risk
8	Corbicula fluminea	0	0/1	unclear					
6	Coscinodiscus wailesii	1	0/1 (0)	risk	Zeebrugge	25-35	Leixous	32-35	risk
10	Crassostrea gigas	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	5-45	Leixous	32-35	risk
11	Crepidula fornicata	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	20-40	Leixous	32-35	risk
12	Dinophysis sacculus	0	1	risk	Leixous	? (present between 27-34)	Zeebrugge	30.9-33	risk
13	Dreissena polymorpha	1	0/1(1)	no risk					
14	Ensis americanus (syn. E. directus)	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	7-32	Leixous	32-35	risk
15	Eriocheir sinensis	1	0/1	unclear					
16	Ficopomatus enigmaticus	1	0/1(1)	no risk					
17	Gammarus tigrinus	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	0.3-29.5	Leixous	32-35	no risk
18	Gracilaria vermiculophylla	1	1	no risk					
19	Grateloupia doryphore	0/1	1	unclear					
20	Grateloupia turuturu	0	1	risk	Leixous	12-52	Zeebrugge	30.9-33	risk
21	Hemigrapsus sanguineus	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	10-34	Leixous	32-35	risk
22	Hemigrapsus takanoi	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	7-35	Leixous	32-35	risk
23	Hemimysis anomala	0/1	0	unclear					
24	Hydroides dianthus	0/1 (1)	0	risk	Zeebrugge	28-50	Leixous	32-35	risk
22	Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi	0	0/1	unclear					
56	Marenzelleria neglecta	0/1	0	unclear					
27	Marenzelleria viridis	0/1	0	unclear					
28	Microcosmus squamiger	0	0/1(1)	risk	Leixous	15-36	Zeebrugge	30.9-33	risk
59	Mnemiopsis leidyi	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	4-39	Leixous	32-35	risk
30	Mytilopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata	0/1	0	unclear					
31	Mytilus galloprovincialis	0/1(1)	1	no risk					
32	Neogobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus	0/1	0	unclear					
33	Palaemon elegans	1	0/1(1)	no risk					
34	Palaemon macrodactylus	1	0/1(1)	no risk					
35	Phaeocystis pouchetii	1	0/1	unclear					
36	Rangia cuneata	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	0-33	Leixous	32-35	risk
37	Rapana venosa	0/1	0	unclear					
38	Rhithropanopeus harrisii	1	0/1(1)	no risk					
33	Styela clava	1	0/1(1)	no risk					
40	Stypopodium schimperi	0	0/1	unclear					
41	Undaria pinnatifida	1	0/1(1)	no risk					



The species distribution analysis for the shipping route 'Zeebrugge – Leixous' points out that 41 target species (13 of which are questionable⁹) are likely present in, or in the immediate vicinity of, one or both ports (table 12). Future monitoring activities in the ports can provide more information on the species-specific distributions within each port. 11 species occur in both ports and do therefore not pose any threat cf. the HELCOM/OSPAR: *Acartia tonsa, Austrominus modestus (Elminius modestus), Dreissena polymorpha, Ficopomatus enigmaticus, Gracilaria vermiculophylla, Mytilus galloprovincialis, Palaemon elegans, Palaemon macrodactylus, Rhithropanopeus harrisii, Styela clava and Undaria pinnatifida.* On the other hand, 17 target species are considered present in only one port and therefore pose an initial threat for the other port. In addition, the presence/absence of another 13 target species in the ports is unclear. Some of these 13 target species may pose a secondary risk.

Leixoes - Zeebrugge

In the port of Leixoes, 5 target species can be considered as a potential threat to Zeebrugge: Amphibalanus eburneus (Balanus eburnus), Caulerpa cylindracea, Dinophysis sacculus, Grateloupia turuturu and Microcosmus squamiger. The salinity levels of the port of Zeebrugge do fall within the tolerable range of these species. Amphibalanus eburneus poses an economic threat to several marine-associated industries. Adults and juveniles can attach to ship hulls, creating drag and increasing fuel costs. In addition, intakes of marine-cooled nuclear power plants can become fouled, requiring costly removal. Furthermore, it can alter food webs in regions where it is invasive. The spread of Caulerpa cylindracea induces a homogenisation of habitats at different levels, and a decrease in diversity and in abundance of invertebrates. This species produces some metabolites showing phytotoxic effects, and research suggests a possible allelopathic activity of caulerpenyne, which may play a role in the successful competition of the invasive C. cylindracea with native macrophytes. Dinophysis sacculus is a toxic species associated with diarrhetic shellfish poisoning (DSP) outbreaks in Europe. Grateloupia turuturu is a nuisance organism that can outcompete many native seaweeds within the low intertidal and shallow subtidal zones. It can alter typical trophic patterns and cause habitat loss. Microcosmus squamiger can colonise adjacent natural communities, forming dense crusts that can outcompete native species. The economic impact of M. squamiger is mainly related to its interference with oyster cultures, where it competes for food and space.

Zeebrugge – Leixoes

In the port of Zeebrugge, 12 target species may pose a threat for invasion in Leixoes: Callinectes sapidus, Caprella mutica, Coscinodiscus wailesii, Crassostrea gigas, Crepidula fornicata, Ensis americanus (syn. E. directus), Gammarus tigrinus, Hemigrapsus sanguineus, Hemigrapsus takanoi, Hydroides dianthus, Mnemiopsis leidyi and Rangia cuneata. However, when taking into account the tolerable salinity range of Gammarus tigrinus, it is most unlikely that the species would survive in the port of Leixoes. As the salinity tolerances of the other 11 species correspond with the physical characteristics of the water in the port of Leixoes, it is likely that the species would survive. Callinectes sapidus mutilate fish caught in traps and trammel nets. As the species prefers to prey on clams, mussels and oysters, it impacts commercial fisheries and aquaculture. For Caprella mutica, detailed knowledge on community or ecosystem level impacts of the species is still lacking. Coscinodiscus wailesii can produce enormous amounts of slime, which cloggs trawls and may hamper fishing due to accumulating clay particles. The huge slime production, especially when mixed with clay and dead organisms, may also have a negative effect on recreation. Substantial damage is caused if the copious mucilage sinks and covers the seabed, likely causing anoxic conditions. Crassostrea gigas has been demonstrated invasive in several countries and it is therefore considered as a pest or a noxious species in such areas. The introduction of C. gigas has had economic side effects in several countries such as Australia, where the native Sydney rock oyster was partly outcompeted by C. gigas, leading to the collapse of several businesses. The indirect economic impact includes the increasing coastal management costs to limit C. gigas reef expansion and eradication costs. In other regions, the species appears to be of economic interest. Dense populations of Crepidula fornicata have a significant impact on fisheries or oyster farming activities. Even if the original ground is a nursery for commercial fishes, the complete occupation of the area may result in the disappearance of the fish which has economic consequences. Ensis americanus (syn. E. directus) may colonise new areas very rapidly and can dominate in abundance over all other shellfish species, causing competition for food and space. The presence of dead shells from Ensis americanus (syn. E. directus) on beaches is a nuisance for bare-footed beach walkers. Gammarus tigrinus is

^{9 &#}x27;Questionable occurrences' are not necessarily the same as 'Initial risk = unclear' cf. table 12. If a species is present in one port but its occurrence is doubtful in the other port, the species' occurrence is not considered questionable as its presence is demonstrated in at least one port.



able to outcompete many native gammarids. Hemigrapsus sanguineus can have negative impacts on small recruits and juveniles of several native species (barnacles, littorine snails, brachyuran crabs, mytilid bivalves). Futhermore, the apparent replacement of Carcinus maenas (European green crab) by H. sanguineus has ecological and economic implications. Hemigrapsus takanoi can outcompete the native European green crab Carcinus maenas in Europe. Its recent invasion and establishment in the coastal and delta waters in the Netherlands is thought to impact especially upon newly settled shellfish, such as mussel and oyster splat through predation. High abundances of Mnemiopsis leidyi may cause cascading effects at both higher and lower trophic levels. Hydroides dianthus and Rangia cuneata are biofouling species and cause problems in intake pipes used in the power and water industries.

Risk assessment

Taking into account the salinity ranges in the ports and the salinity tolerances of the species, 17 species have invasion potential in one of the ports. Therefore, the risk assessment algorithm (figure 10) suggests that it is highly likely that target species are distributed with ballast water and occupy a new habitat. Hence, according to the HELCOM/OSPAR protocol, the risk is unacceptable and an exemption cannot be granted.

The following steps are considered into the risk assessment algorithm:

Target species present?	YES	
Target species equally common in both ports?	NO	
Do ports have very different salinities (≥ 30 PSU) difference?	NO	(Zeebrugge: 30.9-33 psu)
		(Leixous: 32-35 psu)
Do the ports have the same salinity range (i.e. < 10 PSU)?	YES	(0 psu)

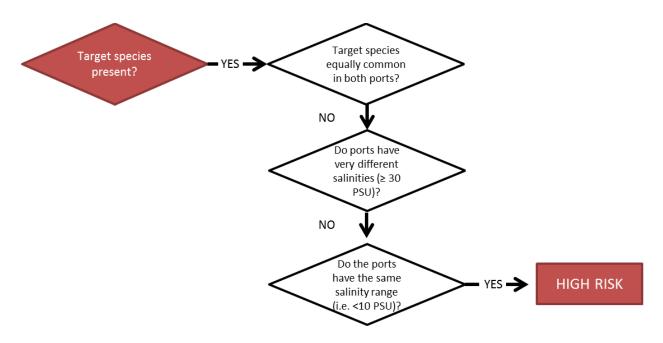


Figure 10. Risk assessment algorithm for the ports of Zeebrugge and Leixous.



4.10 Zeebrugge (BEL) – Purfleet (UK)

Table 13. Target species present in the port of Zeebrugge and/or Purfleet and their invasion potential, taking into account the species-specific tolerances for salinity and the salinity ranges in the ports of interest.

No.	Species	Zeebrugge	Purfleet	Initial risk	Present in port X	Species-specific salinity tolerance (psu)	Absent in port Y	Salinity port Y (psu)	Species-specific risk based on salinity tolerance
1	Acartia tonsa	1	0/1 (0)	risk	Zeebrugge	0-52	Purfleet	13-22	risk
2	Alexandrium ostenfeldii	(0/1) 1	0/1	unclear					
3	Austrominus modestus (Elminius modestus)	1	1	no risk					
4	Callinectes sapidus	1	1	no risk					
2	Caprella mutica	1	1	no risk					
9	Corbicula fluminea	0	1	risk	Purfleet	0.16-24	Zeebrugge	30.9-33	no risk
7	Coscinodiscus wailesii	1	1	no risk					
∞	Crassostrea gigas	1	1	no risk					
6	Crepidula fornicata	1	1	no risk					
10	Didemnum vexillum	0	0/1	unclear					
11	Dreissena polymorpha	1	1	no risk					
12	Ensis americanus (syn. E. directus)	1	1	no risk					
13	Eriocheir sinensis	1	1	no risk					
14	Ficopomatus enigmaticus	1	0/1	unclear					
15	Gammarus tigrinus	1	0/1	unclear					
16	Gracilaria vermiculophylla	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	2-60	Purfleet	13-22	risk
17	Grateloupia doryphore	0/1	0/1	unclear					
18	Grateloupia turuturu	0	0/1	unclear					
19	Hemigrapsus sanguineus	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	10-34	Purfleet	13-22	risk
20	Hemigrapsus takanoi	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	7-35	Purfleet	13-22	risk
21	Hemimysis anomala	0/1	0/1	unclear					
22	Hydroides dianthus	0/1 (1)	0/1	unclear					
23	Hydroides elegans	0/1 (0)	0/1	unclear					
24	Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi	0	0/1	unclear					
25	Marenzelleria neglecta	0/1	0/1	unclear					
56	Marenzelleria viridis	0/1	0/1	unclear					
27	\rightarrow	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	4-39	Purfleet	13-22	risk
78	\rightarrow	0/1	0/1	unclear					
59	Mytilus galloprovincialis	0/1(1)	0	risk	Zeebrugge	9-'≥38(?)'	Purfleet	13-22	risk
30	\dashv	0/1	0	unclear					
31	Palaemon elegans	1	0/1	unclear					
32	Palaemon macrodactylus	1	1	no risk					
33	Phaeocystis pouchetii	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	10-40	Purfleet	13-22	risk
34	Rangia cuneata	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	0-33	Purfleet	13-22	risk
32	\dashv	0/1	0	unclear					
36	Rhithropanopeus harrisii	1	0/1	unclear					
37	\rightarrow	1	1	no risk					
38	Undaria pinnatifida	1	0/1	unclear					



General

The species distribution analysis for the shipping route 'Zeebrugge – Purfleet' points out that 38 target species (14 of which are questionable¹⁰) are likely present in, or in the immediate vicinity of, one or both ports (table 13). Further monitoring is recommended to collect more information on the species-specific distributions. 11 target species occur in both ports and do therefore not pose an initial threat cf. the HELCOM/OSPAR procedure: *Austrominus modestus* (Elminius modestus), Callinectes sapidus, Caprella mutica, Coscinodiscus wailesii, Crassostrea gigas, Crepidula fornicata, Dreissena polymorpha, Ensis americanus (syn. E. directus), Eriocheir sinensis, Palaemon macrodactylus and Styela clava. However, 9 target species are considered present in only one port and therefore pose an initial threat to the other port. Additionally, the presence/absence of another 18 target species in the ports is unclear. Some of these 18 target species may pose a secondary risk.

<u>Purfleet – Zeebrugge</u>

In the port of Purfleet, 1 target species may pose a threat for invasion to Zeebrugge: *Corbicula fluminea*. However, *Corbicula fluminea* cannot cope with the salinity levels in the port of Zeebrugge, it is therefore unlikely that the species would survive after the initial introduction.

Zeebrugge - Purfleet

In the port of Zeebrugge, 8 target species can be considered as a potential threat for invasion in Purfleet: Acartia tonsa, Gracilaria vermiculophylla, Hemigrapsus sanguineus, Hemigrapsus takanoi, Mnemiopsis leidyi, Mytilus galloprovincialis, Phaeocystis pouchetii and Rangia cuneata. The wide ranges in salinity tolerances of those species make that they are able to survive in the less saline waters of Purfleet. Gracilaria vermiculophylla inhibits the growth and survival of native algae through competition. This species also causes problems in the fishing industries through the fouling of nets. Acartia tonsa can outcompete other copepods. Hemigrapsus sanguineus may negatively impact small recruits and juveniles of several native species (barnacles, littorine snails, brachyuran crabs, mytilid bivalves). The apparent replacement of Carcinus maenas (European green crab) by H. sanguineus has ecological and economic implications. Hemigrapsus takanoi can outcompete the native European green crab Carcinus maenas in Europe. Its recent invasion and establishment in the coastal and delta waters in the Netherlands is thought to impact especially upon newly settled shellfish, such as mussel and oyster splat through predation. When present in high abundances, Mnemiopsis leidyi may impact both higher and lower trophic levels through cascading effects. Mytilus galloprovincialis can outcompete and displace native mussels and become the dominant mussel species in certain localities. Phaeocystis pouchetii has been found to be toxic to cod larvae in Norway. Rangia cuneata is a biofouling species and can cause problems in intake pipes used in the power and water industries.

Risk assessment

Taking into account the salinity ranges in the ports and the salinity tolerances of the species, 8 species have invasion potential in one of the ports. Therefore, the risk assessment algorithm (figure 11) suggests that it is highly likely that target species are distributed with ballast water and occupy a new habitat. Hence, according to the HELCOM/OSPAR protocol, the risk is unacceptable and an exemption cannot be granted.

The following steps are considered into the risk assessment algorithm:

Target species present?	YES	
Target species equally common in both ports?	NO	
Do ports have very different salinities (≥ 30 PSU) difference?	NO	(Zeebrugge: 30.9-33 psu)
		(Purfleet: 13-22 psu)
Do the ports have the same salinity range (i.e. < 10 PSU)?	YES	(8.9 psu)

^{10 &#}x27;Questionable occurrences' are not necessarily the same as 'Initial risk = unclear' cf. table 13. If a species is present in one port but its occurrence is doubtful in the other port, the species' occurrence is not considered questionable as its presence is demonstrated in at least one port.



It is highly likely that target species are distributed with ballast water and occupy a new habitat. The risk is unacceptable. An exemption cannot be granted.

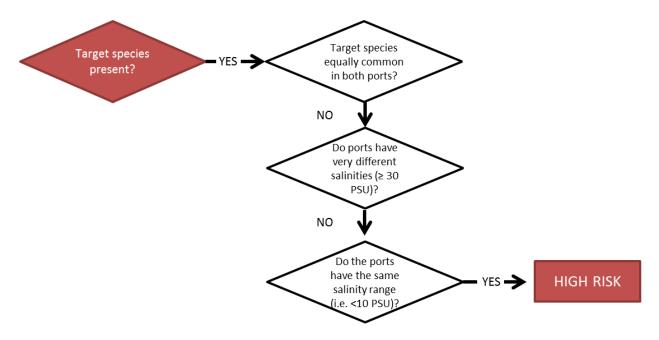


Figure 11. Risk assessment algorithm for the ports of Zeebrugge and Purfleet.



4.11 Zeebrugge (BEL) – Rosyth (UK)

Table 14. Target species present in the port of Zeebrugge and/or Rosyth and their invasion potential, taking into account the species-specific tolerances for salinity and the salinity ranges in the ports of interest.

Species	Zeebrugge	Rosyth	Initial risk	Present in port X	Species-specific salinity tolerance (psu)	Absent in port Y	Salinity port Y (psu)	Species-specific risk based on salinity tolerance
	1	0/1 (0)	risk	Zeebrugge	0-52	Rosyth	28.5-30	risk
Alexandrium ostenfeldii	(0/1) 1	0/1	unclear					
Austrominus modestus (Elminius modestus)	1	1	no risk					
Callinectes sapidus	1	0/1	unclear					
Caprella mutica	1	1	no risk					
Corbicula fluminea	0	0/1	unclear					
Coscinodiscus wailesii	1	1	no risk					
Crassostrea gigas	1	1	no risk					
Crepidula fornicata	1	1	no risk					
Didemnum vexillum	0	0/1	unclear					
Dreissena polymorpha	1	1	no risk					
Ensis americanus (syn. E. directus)	1	1	no risk					
Eriocheir sinensis	1	0/1	unclear					
Ficopomatus enigmaticus	1	0/1	unclear					
Gammarus tigrinus	1	0/1	unclear					
Gracilaria vermiculophylla	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	2-60	Rosyth	28.5-30	risk
Grateloupia doryphore	0/1	0/1	unclear					
Grateloupia turuturu	0	0/1	unclear					
Hemigrapsus sanguineus	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	10-34	Rosyth	28.5-30	risk
Hemigrapsus takanoi	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	7-35	Rosyth	28.5-30	risk
Hemimysis anomala	0/1	0/1	unclear					
Hydroides dianthus	0/1(1)	0/1	unclear					
Hydroides elegans	0/1 (0)	0/1	unclear					
Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi	0	0/1	unclear					
Marenzelleria neglecta	0/1	0/1	unclear					
Marenzelleria viridis	0/1	0/1	unclear					
Mnemiopsis leidyi	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	4-39	Rosyth	28.5-30	risk
Mytilopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata	0/1	0/1	unclear					
Mytilus galloprovincialis	0/1(1)	0	unclear					
Neogobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus	0/1	0	unclear					
Palaemon elegans	1	1	no risk					
Palaemon macrodactylus	1	0/1	unclear					
Phaeocystis pouchetii	1	0/1	unclear					
Rangia cuneata	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	0-33	Rosyth	28.5-30	risk
Rapana venosa	0/1	0	unclear					
Rhithropanopeus harrisii	1	0/1	unclear					
	1	0/1	unclear					
Undaria ninnatifida	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	11-'>34(?)'	Rosvth	28.5-30	risk



General

The species distribution analysis for 'Zeebrugge-Rosyth' points out that 38 target species (15 of which are questionable¹¹) are likely present in, or in the immediate vicinity of, one or both ports (table 14). However, further monitoring is necessary to provide more clarity regarding the questionable occurrences. 8 target species do not pose a threat cf. the HELCOM/OSPAR procedure as they occur in both ports: *Austrominus modestus (Elminius modestus)*, *Caprella mutica, Coscinodiscus wailesii, Crassostrea gigas, Crepidula fornicata, Dreissena polymorpha, Ensis americanus* (syn. *E. directus*) and *Palaemon elegans*. However, 7 target species are considered present in only one port and thus pose an initial threat to the other port. Furthermore, the presence/absence of another 21 target species in the ports is unclear. Some of the latter species may pose an additional risk.

Rosyth - Zeebrugge

No target species are present in the port of Rosyth which may be introduced to Zeebrugge.

Zeebrugge - Rosyth

Taking into account the salinity tolerances of the organisms, 7 target species of Zeebrugge could pose a threat for invasion in Rosyth: Acartia tonsa, Gracilaria vermiculophylla, Hemigrapsus sanguineus, Hemigrapsus takanoi, Mnemiopsis leidyi, Rangia cuneata and Undaria pinnatifida. Acartia tonsa can outcompete other copepods. Gracilaria vermiculophylla inhibits the growth and survival of native algae through competition. Furthermore, it has been reported that this species impacts the fishing industry through the fouling of nets. Hemigrapsus sanguineus can have negative impacts on small recruits and juveniles of several native species (barnacles, littorine snails, brachyuran crabs, mytilid bivalves). Moreover, the apparent replacement of Carcinus maenas (European green crab) by H. sanguineus has both ecological and economic implications. Hemigrapsus takanoi can outcompete the native European green crab Carcinus maenas in Europe. Its recent invasion and establishment in the coastal and delta waters in the Netherlands is thought to impact especially upon newly settled shellfish, such as mussel and oyster splat through predation. High abundances of Mnemiopsis leidyi may lead to cascading effects at both higher and lower trophic levels. Rangia cuneata is a biofouling species and can cause problems in intake pipes used in the power and water industries. The ecological impact of Undaria pinnatifida is spatially variable, in some locations the introduction of the species decreases native species diversity through competition, while at other location, no specific impact has been observed.

Risk assessment

Taking into account the salinity ranges in the ports and the salinity tolerances of the species, 7 species have invasion potential in one of the ports. Therefore, the risk assessment algorithm (figure 12) suggests that it is highly likely that target species are distributed with ballast water and occupy a new habitat. Hence, according to the HELCOM/OSPAR protocol, the risk is unacceptable and an exemption cannot be granted.

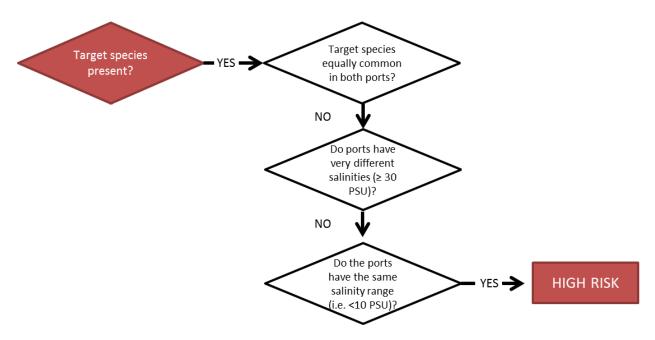
The following steps are considered into the risk assessment algorithm:

Target species present?	YES	
Target species equally common in both ports?	NO	
Do ports have very different salinities (≥ 30 PSU) difference?	NO	(Zeebrugge: 30.9-33 psu)
		(Rosyth: 28.5-30 psu)
Do the ports have the same salinity range (i.e. < 10 PSU)?	YES	(0.9 psu)

It is highly likely that target species are distributed with ballast water and occupy a new habitat. The risk is unacceptable. An exemption cannot be granted.

^{11 &#}x27;Questionable occurrences' are not necessarily the same as 'Initial risk = unclear' cf. table 14. If a species is present in one port but its occurrence is doubtful in the other port, the species' occurrence is not considered questionable as its presence is demonstrated in at least one port.





 $\label{lem:figure 12.} \textbf{Risk assessment algorithm for the ports of Zeebrugge and Rosyth.}$



4.12 Zeebrugge (BEL) - Sheerness (UK)

Table 15. Target species present in the port of Zeebrugge and/or Sheerness and their invasion potential, taking into account the species-specific tolerances for salinity and the salinity ranges in the ports of interest.

Acartia tonsa 1 Alexandrium ostenfeldii (0/1) 1 Austrominus modestus (Elminius modestus) 1 Capicula fuminea 1 Cospicula fuminea 0 Costicula fuminea 1 Costicula fuminea 0 Costicula fuminea 1 Costicula fuminea 1 Costicula fuminea 1 Crosticula fuminea 1 Crosticula fuminea 1 Eriocheir sinensis 1 Eriocheir sinensis 1 Eriocheir sinensis 1 Eriocheir sinensis 1 Gammarus tigrinus 0/1 Gammarus tigrinus 1 Gammarus tigrinus 1 Hemigrapsus samguineus 1 Hemigrapsus samguineus 1 Hemigrapsus samguineus 0/1 Maranzelleria reglecta 0/1 Maranzelleria neglecta 0/1 Maranzelleria niridi	No.	Species	Zeebrugge	Sheerness	Initial risk	Present in port X	Species-specific salinity tolerance (psu)	Absent in port Y	Salinity port Y (psu)	Species-specific risk based on salinity tolerance
Alexandrium ostenfeldii (0/1)1 Austrominus modestus (Elminius modestus) 1 Calilinectes sapidus 1 Capicula fuminea 0 Corbicula fluminea 1 Cossostrea gigas 1 Crassostrea gigas 1 Eriocheir sinensis 1 Eriocheir sinensis 1 Eriocheir sinensis 1 Eriocheir sinensis 1 Gammarus tigrinus 0/1 Grateloupia doryphore 0/1 Grateloupia doryphore 0/1 Grateloupia turuturu 0/1 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 1 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 1 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 0/1 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 0/1 <td< td=""><td>1</td><td>Acartia tonsa</td><td>1</td><td>0/1 (0)</td><td>risk</td><td>Zeebrugge</td><td>0-52</td><td>Sheerness</td><td>28-35</td><td>risk</td></td<>	1	Acartia tonsa	1	0/1 (0)	risk	Zeebrugge	0-52	Sheerness	28-35	risk
Austrominus modestus (Elminius modestus) 1 Callinectes sapidus 1 Caprella mutica 1 Corbicula fluminea 0 Coscinadiscus wailesii 1 Cassinadiscus wailesii 1 Crassostrea gigas 1 Crassostrea gigas 1 Cresiandi fornicata 0 Dreissena polymorpha 1 Eniss americanus (syn. E. directus) 1 Eriocheir sinensis 1 Ficopomatus enigmaticus 1 Gammarus tigrinus 0/1 Grateloupia doryphore 0/1 Grateloupia doryphore 0/1 Heminysis sanguineus 1 Heminysis sanguineus 0/1 Heminysis sanguineus 0/1 Heminysis sanguineus 0/1 Hydroides elegans 0/1 Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi 0/1 Marenzelleria neglecta 0/1 Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 Marenzelleria viridis 1 Marenzelleria viridis 1 Paldemon elegans 0/1 Paldemon elegans 1 Rangia cuneata 1 Rapana venosa 0/1 Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1	2	Alexandrium ostenfeldii	(0/1) 1	0/1	unclear					
Callinectes sapidus 1 Caprella mutica 1 Corbicula fluminea 0 Coscinodiscus wailesii 1 Crassostrea gigas 1 Crassostrea gigas 1 Crepidula fornicata 1 Didemnum vexilium 1 Enisis americanus (syn. E. directus) 1 Eriocheir sinensis 1 Ficopomatus enigmaticus 1 Gammarus tigrinus 1 Garaclioupia doryphore 0/1 Grateloupia doryphore 0/1 Grateloupia doryphore 0/1 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 1 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 1 Hemigrapsus takanol 0/1 Hemigrapsus takanol 0/1 Hydroides elegans 0/1 Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi 0 Marenzelleria neglecta 0/1 Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 Marenzelleria viridis 1 Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 Mutylius galloprovincialis 1 Paldemon elegans 1 Rangia cuneata 1 Rapana venosa 0/1 Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 Styela	3	Austrominus modestus (Elminius modestus)	1	1	no risk					
Caprella mutica 1 Corbicula fluminea 0 Cossinodiscus wailesii 1 Crassostrea gigas 1 Crepidula fornicata 1 Didemnum vexillum 0 Dreissena polymoral 1 Ensis americanus (syn. E. directus) 1 Eriocheli sinensis 1 Ficopomatus enigmaticus 1 Gammarus tigrinus 1 Grateloupia doryphore 0/1 Grateloupia doryphore 0/1 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 1 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 1 Hemigrapsus takanoi 0/1 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 0/1 Hydroides elegans 0/1 Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi 0 Marenzelleria neglecta 0/1 Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 Marenzelleria viridis 1 Paldemon elegans 1 Paldemon elegans 1 Rangia cuneata 1 Rapana venosa 0/1 Rapida venosa 0/1 Rytica clava 1	4	Callinectes sapidus	1	1	no risk					
Corbicula filuminea 0 Coscinadiscus wailesii 1 Crassostrea gigas 1 Crepidula fornicata 1 Didemnum vexillum 0 Dreissena polymorpha 1 Eriocheir sinensis 1 Ficopomutus emigmaticus 1 Ficopomutus emigmaticus 1 Ficopomutus emigmaticus 1 Ficopomutus emigmaticus 1 Grammarus tigrinus 1 Gracilaria vermiculophylla 1 Gracilaria vermiculophylla 1 Gracilaria vermiculophylla 1 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 1 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 0/1 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 1 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 0/1 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 1 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 1 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 0/1 Morenzelleria viridis 0/1 Morenzelleria viridis 0/1 Mytlus galloprovincialis 0/1 Neogobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus 0/1 Paldemon nacrodactylus 1 Paldemon macrodactylus 1 Rangia cuneata 1 Rangia cuneata 1 Rangia cuneata 1 Rapana venosa 0/1 Styela clava 1	5	Caprella mutica	1	1	no risk					
Coscinodiscus wailesii 1 Crassostrea gigas 1 Crepidula fornicata 1 Didemnum vexillum 0 Dreissena polymorpha 1 Eriocheir sinensis 1 Ficopomatus enigmaticus 1 Gracilaria vermiculophylla 1 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 1 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 0/1 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 1 Hydroides elegans 0/1 Marenzelleria neglecta 0/1 Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 Myrilas galloprovincialis 0/1 Paldemon elegans 1 Paldemon elegans 1 Rangia cuneata 1 Rangia cuneata 1 Rangia cuneata 1 Rapia cuneata 1 Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 Styela clava 1	9	Corbicula fluminea	0	0/1	unclear					
Cressostrea gigas 1 Crepidula fornicata 1 Didemnum vexillum 0 Dreissena polymorpha 1 Enischeir sinensis 1 Ficopomatus enigmaticus 1 Garmmarus tigrinus 1 Gardeloupia duruturu 0 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 1 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 1 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 0/1 Mydroides elegans 0/1 Morenzelleria neglecta 0/1 Mymenzelleria neglecta 0/1 Mymenzelleria viridis 0/1 Mytilospis feidy 1 Paldemon elegans 1 Paldemon elegans 1 Rangia cuneata 1 Rapana venosa 0/1 Rapana venosa 0/1 Styela clava 1	7	Coscinodiscus wailesii	1	1	no risk					
Crepidula fornicata Didemnum vexillum Didemnum vexillum Dreissena polymorpha Ensis americanus (syn. E. directus) Eriocheir sinensis Ficopomatus enigmaticus Gammarus tigrinus Garateloupia dorphore Garateloupia turuturu Grateloupia turuturu Grateloupia turuturu Hemigrapsus sanguineus Hemigrapsus sanguineus Hemigrapsus sanguineus Hemigrapsus sanguineus O/1 Hydroides elegans O/1 Marenzelleria neglecta Marenzelleria neglecta O/1 Paldemon negans O/1 Paldemon necodactylus In Paldemon macrodactylus In Rangia cuneata Styela clava I	8	Crassostrea gigas	1	1	no risk					
Didemnum vexillum 0 Dreissena polymorpha 1 Ensis americanus (syn. E. directus) 1 Eriocheir sinensis 1 Ficopomatus enigmaticus 1 Gammarus tigrinus 1 Grateloupia doryphore 0/1 Grateloupia duruturu 0 Hemigrapsus stakanoi 1 Hemigrapsus stakanoi 0/1 Heminysis anomala 0/1 Hydroides elegans 0/1 Marenzelleria neglecta 0/1 Paldemon elegans 1 Paldemon elegans 1 Paldemon elegans 1 Rangia cuneata 1 Rapana venosa 0/1 Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 Styela clava 1	6	Crepidula fornicata	1	1	no risk					
Erischeir sinensis Eriocheir sinensis Eriocheir sinensis Eriocheir sinensis I 1 Eriocheir sinensis I 1 Gammarus enigmaticus Gammarus tigninus Garaloupia daryphore Gracioupia daryphore Gracioupia turuturu Gracioupia turutuus Hemigrapsus takanoi Hemigrapsus takanoi Hemigrapsus takanoi Hemigrapsus takanoi Hemimysis anomala Hemigrapsus takanoi Hemimysis anomala Hydroides elegans O/1 (1) Hydroides elegans O/1 (1) Marenzelleria neglecta Marenzelleria neglecta O/1 Marenzelleria viridis O/1 Marenzelleria viridis O/1 Marenzelleria viridis O/1 Marenzelleria viridis Nytilopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata O/1 Neogobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus O/1 Paldemon nacrodactylus I 1 Phaecocystis pouchetii Rangia cuneata Rapgia cuneata Rapgia cuneata Rapia cuneata Rhithropanopeus harrisii I Styela clava I Styela clava	10	Didemnum vexillum	0	0/1	unclear					
Eriocheir sinensis Eriocheir sinensis Eriocheir sinensis 1 Eriocheir sinensis 1 Gammarus tigrinus 1 Gammarus tigrinus 1 Graciloupia daryphore 0/1 Grateloupia daryphore 0/1 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 1 Hemigrapsus takanai Hemigrapsus takanai Hemigrapsus takanai Hemigrapsus takanai 0/1 (1) Hydroides elegans 0/1 (1) Hydroides elegans 0/1 (1) Marenzelleria neglecta 0/1 Marenzelleria neglecta 0/1 Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 Mytilopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata 0/1 Mytilopsis (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus 1 Palaemon elegans 1 Palaemon nacrodactylus 1 Rangia cuneata Rapana venosa 0/1 Rapana venosa 0/1 Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 Styela clava	11	Dreissena polymorpha	1	1	no risk					
Eriocheir sinensis 1 Ficopomatus enigmaticus 1 Gammarus tigrinus 1 Graeloupia doryphore 0/1 Grateloupia doryphore 0/1 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 1 Hemigrapsus takanoi 0/1 Heminysis anomala 0/1 (1) Hydroides elegans 0/1 (1) Hydroides elegans 0/1 (1) Marenzelleria neglecta 0/1 Marenzelleria neglecta 0/1 Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 Mortilossis leidyi 0/1 Mytilossis leidyi 0/1 Mytilossis leidyi 0/1 Mytilossis leidyi 1 Paldemon nacrodactylus 1 Paldemon macrodactylus 1 Paldemon macrodactylus 1 Rangia cuneata 1 Rapana venosa 0/1 Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 Styela clava 1	12	Ensis americanus (syn. E. directus)	1	1	no risk					
Ficopomatus enigmaticus 1 Gammarus tigrinus 1 Graciloria vermiculophylla 1 Grateloupia doryphore 0/1 Grateloupia turuturu 0 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 1 Hemigrapsus stakanoi 1 Hemimysis anomala 0/1 Hydroides elegans 0/1 (1) Hydroides elegans 0/1 (1) Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi 0 Marenzelleria neglecta 0/1 Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 Mnemiopsis leidyi 0/1 Mntilosis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata 0/1 Neogobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus 1 Paldemon nacrodactylus 1 Paldemon macrodactylus 1 Rangia cuneata 1 Rapana venosa 0/1 Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 Styela clava 1 Styela clava 1	13	Eriocheir sinensis	1	1	no risk					
Gammarus tigrinus 1 Gracilaria vermiculophylla 1 Grateloupia doryphore 0/1 Grateloupia turuturu 0 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 1 Hemigrapsus takanol 1 Hemirysis anomala 0/1 Hydroides elegans 0/1 (1) Hydroides elegans 0/1 (1) Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi 0 Marenzelleria neglecta 0/1 Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 Mnemiopsis leidyi 1 Mortilopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata 0/1 Neogobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus 0/1 Paldeamon nacrodactylus 1 Paldeamon macrodactylus 1 Rangia cuneata 1 Rapana venosa 0/1 Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 Styela clava 1	14	Ficopomatus enigmaticus	1	0/1	unclear					
Gracilaria vermiculophylla Grateloupia doryphore Grateloupia doryphore Grateloupia turuturu Hemigrapsus sanguineus Hemigrapsus sanguineus Hemimysis anomala 1 Hydroides elegans Karenia (syn. Gymnodinlum) mikimotoi Marenzelleria neglecta Marenzelleria neglecta Marenzelleria viridis 1 Rangia cuneata 1 Rapana venosa O/1 Rapana venosa Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 Styela clava	15	Gammarus tigrinus	1	0/1	unclear					
Grateloupia doryphore 0/1 Grateloupia turuturu 0 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 1 Hemigrapsus takanoi 1 Heminysis anomala 0/1 Hydroides elegans 0/1 (1) Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi 0 Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 Marillossis leidy 0/1 Mytillus galloprovincialis 0/1 Neogobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus 0/1 Palaemon nacrodactylus 1 Phaeocystis pouchetii 1 Rangia cuneata 1 Rapana venosa 0/1 Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 Styela clava 1 Styela clava 1	16	Gracilaria vermiculophylla	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	2-60	Sheerness	28-35	risk
Grateloupia turuturu 0 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 1 Hemigrapsus takanoi 1 Hemimysis anomala 0/1 Hydroides elgans 0/1 (1) Hydroides elegans 0/1 (1) Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi 0 Marenzelleria neglecta 0/1 Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 Memiopsis lediq 0/1 Mytilopsis (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus 0/1 Neogobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus 1 Palaemon elegans 1 Phaeocystis pouchetii 1 Rangia cuneata 1 Rapana venosa 0/1 Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 Styela clava 1 Styela clava 1	17	Grateloupia doryphore	0/1	0/1	unclear					
Hemigrapsus sanguineus 1 Hemigrapsus takanoi 1 Hemimysis anomala 0/1 Hydroides elgans 0/1 (1) Hydroides elegans 0/1 (0) Karenia (syn. Gynnodinium) mikimotoi 0 Mannzelleria neglecta 0/1 Mannzelleria viridis 0/1 Mutilopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata 0/1 Mytilopsis (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus 0/1 Mytilus galloprovincialis 0/1(1) Negobbius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus 0/1 Palaemon elegans 1 Palaemon macradactylus 1 Phaeocystis pouchetii 1 Rangia cuneata 1 Rapana venosa 0/1 Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 Styela clava 1	18	Grateloupia turuturu	0	0/1	unclear					
Hemigrapsus takanoi 1 Hemimysis anomala 0/1 Hydroides dianthus 0/1 (1) Hydroides elegans 0/1 (0) Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi 0 Maenzelleria virdis 0/1 Maenzelleria virdis 0/1 Marilopsis leidyi 1 Mytilopsis leidyi 0/1 Mytilosis (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus 0/1 Neogobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus 0/1 Palaemon necodactylus 1 Phaeocystis pouchetii 1 Rangia cuneata 1 Rapana venosa 0/1 Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 Styela clava 1 Styela clava 1	19	Hemigrapsus sanguineus	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	10-34	Sheerness	28-35	risk
Hemimysis anomala 0/1 Hydroides dianthus 0/1 (1) Hydroides elegans 0/1 (0) Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi 0 Marenzelleria neglecta 0/1 Maemiopsis leidyi 1 Mytilopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata 0/1 Mytilopsis (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus 0/1 Mytilus galloprovincialis 0/1(1) Palaemon elegans 1 Palaemon macrodactylus 1 Phaeocystis pouchetii 1 Rangia cuneata 1 Rapana venosa 0/1 Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 Styela clava 1 Styela clava 1	20	Hemigrapsus takanoi	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	7-35	Sheerness	28-35	risk
Hydroides eligans 0/1 (1) Hydroides elegans 0/1 (0) Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi 0 Marenzelleria neglecta 0/1 Marenzelleria viridis 1 Mytilopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata 0/1 Mytilopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata 0/1 Mytilosis (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus 0/1 Neogobus (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus 1 Palaemon neacodactylus 1 Phaeocystis pouchetii 1 Rangia cuneata 1 Rangia cuneata 1 Rapeana venosa 0/1 Styela clava 1	21	Hemimysis anomala	0/1	0/1	unclear					
Hydroides elegans Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi Marenzelleria neglecta Marenzelleria neglecta Marenzelleria viridis Mytilopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata Mytilopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata Mytilopsis (syn. Apollonia) Neagobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus I plademon elegans Palaemon elegans I phaeocystis pouchetii Rangia cuneata Rangia cuneata Rapana venosa O/1 Rapana venosa I heritropanapeus harrisii I styela clava	22	Hydroides dianthus	0/1 (1)	0/1	unclear					
Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi 0 Marenzelleria neglecta 0/1 Marenzelleria neglecta 0/1 Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 Mnemiopsis leidyi 1 Mytilopsis (syn. Congeria) Jeucophaeata 0/1 Neogobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus 0/1 Neagobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus 1 Paldemon macrodactylus 1 Phaeocystis pouchetii 1 Rangia cuneata 1 Rapana venosa 0/1 Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 Styela clava 1	23	Hydroides elegans	0/1 (0)	0/1	unclear					
Marenzelleria neglecta 0/1 Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 Mnemiopsis leidyi 1 Mytilopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata 0/1 Mytilossis (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus 0/1 Neogobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus 1 Palaemon nacrodactylus 1 Phaeocystis pouchetii 1 Rangia cuneata 1 Rapana venosa 0/1 Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 Styela clava 1	24	Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi	0	0/1	unclear					
Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 Mnemiopsis leidyi 1 Mytilopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata 0/1 Mytilus galloprovincialis 0/1(1) Neogobius (syn. Apallonia) melanostomus 1 Palaemon nacrodactylus 1 Phaeocystis pouchetii 1 Rangia cuneata 1 Rapana venosa 0/1 Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 Styela clava 1	25	Marenzelleria neglecta	0/1	0/1	unclear					
Mnemiopsis leidyi 1 Mytilopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata 0/1 Mytilus galloprovincialis 0/1(1) Neogabius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus 1 Paldeamon nacrodactylus 1 Phaeocystis pouchetii 1 Rangia cuneata 1 Rapana venosa 0/1 Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 Styela clava 1	56	Marenzelleria viridis	0/1	0/1	unclear					
Mytilopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata 0/1 Mytilus galloprovincialis 0/1(1) Neogabius (syn. Apollonia) melanostamus 0/1 Palaemon elegans 1 Palaemon macrodactylus 1 Phaeocystis pouchetii 1 Rangia cuneata 1 Rapana venosa 0/1 Rapana venosa 1 Styela clava 1	27	Mnemiopsis leidyi	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	4-39	Sheerness	28-35	risk
Mytllus galloprovincialis 0/1(1) Neagobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus 0/1 Palaemon elegans 1 Palaemon macrodactylus 1 Phaeocystis pouchetii 1 Rangia cuneata 1 Rapana venosa 0/1 Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 Styela clava 1	78	Mytilopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata	0/1	0/1	unclear					
Neogobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus 0/1 Palaemon elegans 1 Palaemon macrodactylus 1 Phaeocystis pouchetii 1 Rangia cuneata 1 Rapana venosa 0/1 Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 Styela clava 1	59	Mytilus galloprovincialis	0/1(1)	0	risk	Zeebrugge	9-'≥38(?)'	Sheerness	28-35	risk
Palaemon elegans 1 Palaemon macrodactylus 1 Phaeocystis pouchetii 1 Rangia cuneata 1 Rapana venosa 0/1 Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 Styela clava 1	30	Neogobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus	0/1	0	unclear					
Palaemon macrodactylus 1 Phaeocystis pouchetii 1 Rangia cuneata 1 Rapana venosa 0/1 Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 Styela clava 1	31	Palaemon elegans	1	0/1	unclear					
Phaeocystis pouchetii 1 Rangia cuneata 1 Rapana venosa 0/1 Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 Styela clava 1	32	Palaemon macrodactylus	1	1	no risk					
Rangia cuneata 1 Rapana venosa 0/1 Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 Styela clava 1	33	Phaeocystis pouchetii	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	10-40	Sheerness	28-35	risk
Rapana venosa 0/1 Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 Styela clava 1	34	Rangia cuneata	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	0-33	Sheerness	28-35	risk
Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 Styela clava 1	35	Rapana venosa	0/1	0	unclear					
Styela clava 1	36	Rhithropanopeus harrisii	1	0/1	unclear					
	37	Styela clava	1	1	no risk					
Undaria pinnatifida 1	38	Undaria pinnatifida	1	0/1 (1)	no risk					



General

The species distribution analysis for 'Zeebrugge – Sheerness' points out that 38 target species (15 of which are questionable¹²) are likely present in, or in the immediate vicinity of, one or both ports (table 15). Future monitoring activities in the ports can provide more information on the species-specific distributions within each port. 12 target species do not pose a threat cf. the HELCOM/OSPAR procedure as they occur in both ports: Austrominus modestus (Elminius modestus), Callinectes sapidus, Caprella mutica, Coscinodiscus wailesii, Crassostrea gigas, Crepidula fornicata, Dreissena polymorpha, Ensis americanus (syn. E. directus), Eriocheir sinensis, Palaemon macrodactylus, Styela clava and Undaria pinnatifida. 8 target species are considered present in only one port and therefore pose an initial threat for the other port. Furthermore, the presence/absence of another 18 target species in the ports is unclear. Some of the latter species may pose an additional risk.

Sheerness - Zeebrugge

In the port of Sheerness, no target species are considered as a potential threat to Zeebrugge.

Zeebrugge – Sheerness

In the port of Zeebrugge, 8 target species may pose a threat for further spread towards Sheerness: Acartia tonsa, Gracilaria vermiculophylla, Hemigrapsus sanguineus, Hemigrapsus takanoi, Mnemiopsis leidyi, Mytilus galloprovincialis, Phaeocystis pouchetii and Rangia cuneata. Since both ports have a similar salinity range, all of these species are supposed to be able to survive in Sheerness based on the HELCOM/OSPAR key criteria. Acartia tonsa can outcompete other copepods. Gracilaria vermiculophylla inhibits the growth and survival of native algae through competition. This species also impacts the fishing industry through the fouling of nets. Hemigrapsus sanguineus can have a negative impact on small recruits and juveniles of several native species (barnacles, littorine snails, brachyuran crabs, mytilid bivalves). The apparent replacement of Carcinus maenas (European green crab) by H. sanguineus has both ecological and economic implications. Hemigrapsus takanoi can outcompete the native European green crab Carcinus maenas in Europe. Its recent invasion and establishment in the coastal and delta waters in the Netherlands is thought to impact especially upon newly settled shellfish, such as mussel and oyster splat through predation. High abundances of Mnemiopsis leidyi may negatively impact both higher and lower trophic levels through cascading effects. Mytilus galloprovincialis can outcompete and displace native mussels and become the dominant mussel species in certain localities. Phaeocystis pouchetii has been found to be toxic to cod larvae in Norway. Rangia cuneata is a biofouling species and can cause problems in intake pipes used in the power and water industries.

Risk assessment

Taking into account the salinity ranges in the ports and the salinity tolerances of the species, 8 species have invasion potential in one of the ports. Therefore, the risk assessment algorithm (figure 13) suggests that it is highly likely that target species are distributed with ballast water and occupy a new habitat. Hence, according to the HELCOM/OSPAR protocol, the risk is unacceptable and an exemption cannot be granted.

The following steps are considered into the risk assessment algorithm:

Target species present?	YES	
Target species equally common in both ports?	NO	
Do ports have very different salinities (≥ 30 PSU) difference?	NO	(Zeebrugge: 30.9-33 psu)
		(Sheerness: 28-35 psu)
Do the ports have the same salinity range (i.e. < 10 PSU)?	YES	(0 psu)

^{12 &#}x27;Questionable occurrences' are not necessarily the same as 'Initial risk = unclear' cf. table 15. If a species is present in one port but its occurrence is doubtful in the other port, the species' occurrence is not considered questionable as its presence is demonstrated in at least one port.



It is highly likely that target species are distributed with ballast water and occupy a new habitat. The risk is unacceptable. An exemption cannot be granted.

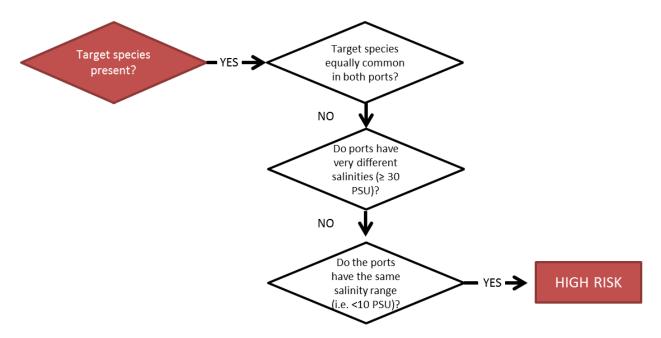


Figure 13. Risk assessment algorithm for the ports of Zeebrugge and Sheerness.



4.13 Zeebrugge (BEL) – Teesport (UK)

Table 16. Target species present in the port of Zeebrugge and/or Teesport and their invasion potential, taking into account the species-specific tolerances for salinity and the salinity ranges in the ports of interest.

1 7 A	sanado	Zeebrugge	Teesport	Initial risk	X X	salinity tolerance (psu)	Absent in port Y	Salinity port Y (psu)	risk based on salinity tolerance
\top	Acartia tonsa	1	0/1(0)	risk	Zeebrugge	0-52	Teesport	30.9	risk
Δ,	Alexandrium ostenfeldii	(0/1) 1	0/1	unclear					
ť	Austrominus modestus (Elminius modestus)	1	1	no risk					
೮	Callinectes sapidus	1	1	no risk					
σ	Caprella mutica	1	1	no risk					
σ	Corbicula fluminea	0	0/1	unclear					
σ	Coscinodiscus wailesii	1	1	no risk					
Ċ	Crassostrea gigas	1	1	no risk					
a	Crepidula fornicata	1	1	no risk					
10 <i>Di</i>	Didemnum vexillum	0	0/1	unclear					
11 Dr	Dreissena polymorpha	1	1	no risk					
Er	Ensis americanus (syn. E. directus)	1	0/1	unclear					
Er	Eriocheir sinensis	1	1	no risk					
Fi	Ficopomatus enigmaticus	1	0/1	unclear					
15 60	Gammarus tigrinus	1	0/1	unclear					
Ö	Gracilaria vermiculophylla	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	2-60	Teesport	30.9	risk
Ğ	Grateloupia doryphore	0/1	0/1	unclear					
Ġ	Grateloupia turuturu	0	0/1	unclear					
Ť	Hemigrapsus sanguineus	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	10-34	Teesport	30.9	risk
Ĭ	Hemigrapsus takanoi	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	7-35	Teesport	30.9	risk
Ĭ	Hemimysis anomala	0/1	0/1	unclear					
Î	Hydroides dianthus	0/1(1)	0/1	unclear					
23 H)	Hydroides elegans	0/1(0)	0/1	unclear					
24 KG	Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi	0	0/1	unclear					
Ş	Marenzelleria neglecta	0/1	0/1	unclear					
26 M	Marenzelleria viridis	0/1	0/1	unclear					
27 M	Mnemiopsis leidyi	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	4-39	Teesport	30.9	risk
28 M	Mytilopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata	0/1	0/1	unclear					
29 M	Mytilus galloprovincialis	0/1(1)	0	risk	Zeebrugge	.(¿)8€<,-6	Teesport	30.9	risk
ž	Neogobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus	0/1	0	unclear					
Pc	Palaemon elegans	1	1	no risk					
Pc	Palaemon macrodactylus	1	0/1	unclear					
Pŧ	Phaeocystis pouchetii	1	0/1	unclear					
R	Rangia cuneata	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	0-33	Teesport	30.9	risk
\dashv	Rapana venosa	0/1	0	unclear					
\dashv	Rhithropanopeus harrisii	1	0/1	unclear					
-	Styela clava	1	0/1	unclear					
38 Ur	Undaria pinnatifida	1	0/1	unclear					



General

The species distribution analysis for 'Zeebrugge-Teesport' points out that 38 target species (15 of which are questionable 13) are likely present in, or in the immediate vicinity of, one or both ports (table 16). However, further monitoring is necessary to provide more clarity regarding the questionable occurrences. 9 target species do not pose a threat cf. the HELCOM/OSPAR procedure as they occur in both ports: Austrominus modestus (Elminius modestus), Callinectes sapidus, Caprella mutica, Coscinodiscus wailesii, Crassostrea gigas, Crepidula fornicata, Dreissena polymorpha, Eriocheir sinensis and Palaemon elegans. However, 7 target species are considered present in only one port and therefore pose an initial threat for the other port. Additionally, the presence/absence of another 22 target species in the ports is questionable. Some of these 22 target species may pose a secondary risk.

Teesport - Zeebrugge

No target species in the port of Teesport are a threat for invasion to Zeebrugge.

Zeebrugge - Teesport

In the port of Zeebrugge, 7 target species are identified as a potential threat for invasion in Teesport: *Acartia tonsa, Gracilaria vermiculophylla, Hemigrapsus sanguineus, Hemigrapsus takanoi, Mnemiopsis leidyi, Mytilus galloprovincialis* and *Rangia cuneata*. Both ports have similar salinities. Based on the latter, all species should be able to survive in Teesport. *Acartia tonsa* can outcompete other copepods. *Gracilaria vermiculophylla* inhibits the growth and survival of native algae through competition. The species negatively impacts the fishing industries through the fouling of nets. *Hemigrapsus sanguineus* can have negative impacts on small recruits and juveniles of several native species (barnacles, littorine snails, brachyuran crabs, mytilid bivalves). The apparent replacement of *Carcinus maenas* (European green crab) by *H. sanguineus* has ecological and economic implications. *Hemigrapsus takanoi* can outcompete the native European green crab *Carcinus maenas* in Europe. Its recent invasion and establishment in the coastal and delta waters in the Netherlands is thought to impact especially upon newly settled shellfish, such as mussel and oyster splat through predation. High numbers of *Mnemiopsis leidyi* may negatively impact both higher and lower trophic levels through cascading effects. *Mytilus galloprovincialis* can outcompete and displace native mussels and become the dominant mussel species in certain localities. *Rangia cuneata* is a biofouling species and can cause problems in intake pipes used in the power and water industries.

Risk assessment

Taking into account the salinity ranges in the ports and the salinity tolerances of the species, 7 species have invasion potential in one of the ports. Therefore, the risk assessment algorithm (figure 14) suggests that it is highly likely that target species are distributed with ballast water and occupy a new habitat. Hence, according to the HELCOM/OSPAR protocol, the risk is unacceptable and an exemption cannot be granted.

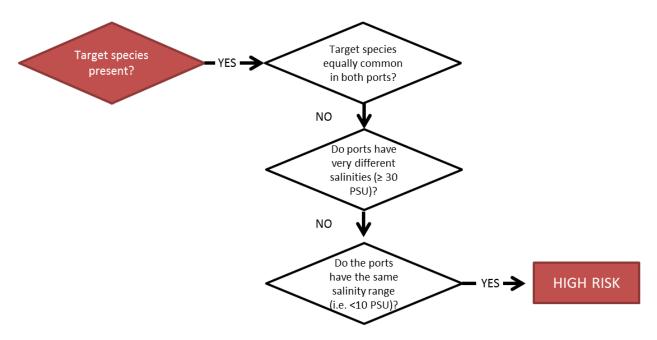
The following steps are considered into the risk assessment algorithm:

Target species present?	YES	
Target species equally common in both ports?	NO	
Do ports have very different salinities (\geqslant 30 PSU) difference?	NO	(Zeebrugge: 30.9-33 psu)
		(Teesport: 30.9 psu)
Do the ports have the same salinity range (i.e. < 10 PSU)?	YES	(0 psu)

It is highly likely that target species are distributed with ballast water and occupy a new habitat. The risk is unacceptable. An exemption cannot be granted.

^{13 &#}x27;Questionable occurrences' are not necessarily the same as 'Initial risk = unclear' cf. table 16. If a species is present in one port but its occurrence is doubtful in the other port, the species' occurrence is not considered questionable as its presence is demonstrated in at least one port.





 $\label{lem:Figure 14.} \textbf{Risk assessment algorithm for the ports of Zeebrugge and Sheerness.}$



4.14 Zeebrugge (BEL) – Tilbury (UK)

Table 17. Target species present in the port of Zeebrugge and/or Tilbury and their invasion potential, taking into account the species-specific tolerances for salinity and the salinity ranges in the ports of interest.

A Actariounius osteriebitis modestusi (Elninius modestusi) 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	No.	Species	Zeebrugge	Tilbury	Initial risk	Present in port X	Species-specific salinity tolerance (psu)	Absent in port Y	Salinity port Y (psu)	Species-specific risk based on salinity tolerance
Alexendrium osterifeliii (0/1) 1 (0/1) 1 (0/1) 1 (0/1) 1 (0/1) 1 (0/1) 1 (0/1) 1 (0/1) 1 (0/1) 1 (0/1) 1 (0/1) 1 (0/1) 1 (0/1) 1 (0/1) 1 (0/1) 1 (0/1) 1 (0/1) 1 (0/1) 2/4	1	Acartia tonsa	1	0/1 (0)	risk	Zeebrugge	0-52	Tilbury	12-25	risk
Austroninus modestus/ Colinectes sopidos 1 1 norisk norisk Tibluny 0.16-24 Copriend filminea 0 1 1 norisk Tibluny 0.16-24 Cost-local filminea 0 1 1 norisk Tibluny 0.16-24 Cost-local filminea 1 1 1 norisk Tibluny 0.16-24 Cost-local filminea 1 1 1 norisk Tibluny 0.16-24 Cocsionactis conditional formation 1 1 1 norisk Tibluny 0.16-24 Cocsionactis femiliar formation 1 1 1 norisk Tibluny 0.16-24 Enchelia femiliar formation 1 1 1 norisk Tibluny 0.16-24 Enchelia femilia formation 1 1 1 norisk 1 10-24 10-24 Enchelia femilia formation 0/1 0/1 norisk 2 2 6 Enchelia femilia formation 0/1 0/1 0/1<	2	Alexandrium ostenfeldii	(0/1) 1	0/1	unclear					
Calinectes sopidus 1 norisk Tilluny 0.16-24 Caprella untatica 0 1 norisk Tilluny 0.16-24 Capscinodiscus wallesii 1 1 norisk Tilluny 0.16-24 Casscinodiscus wallesii 1 1 1 norisk Tilluny 0.16-24 Casscinodiscus wallesii 1 1 1 norisk Tilluny 0.16-24 Dieleston polymorpho 1 1 1 norisk Tilluny 0.15 0/1 0/	3	Austrominus modestus (Elminius modestus)	1	1	no risk					
Capitalia mutica 1 1 no risk Tilbury 0.16-24 Castinalisation 1 1 no risk Tilbury 0.01-24 Cassinalisation with a costinalisation with a cost modes and with a cost modes and with a cost modes and with a cost mode and with a cost	4	Callinectes sapidus	1	1	no risk					
Cachiculo fluminea 0 1 right Tilibury 0.16-24 Cacsioralostas vailesif 1 1 no risk 0.01 0.01 Cacsioralostas vailesif 1 1 no risk 0.01 0.01 Cacsioralostas vailesif 1 1 no risk 0.01 0.01 Cacsioralostas vailesifum 0 1 0.01 unclear 0.01 Dacestean polymorphor 1 0 1 no risk 0.01 0.01 Eriocheri sinensis 1 0 1 0.01 unclear 5-60 Graculeoria organizationus 1 0/1 unclear 5-60 6-60 Graculeoria organizationus 1 0/1 unclear 5-60 6-60 Graculeoria varinculophylla 0/1 unclear 5-60 6-60 6-60 Graculeoria varinculophylla 0/1 unclear 5-60 6-60 6-60 Graculeoria varinculophylla 0/1 unclear 5-60 6-60	2	Caprella mutica	1	1	no risk					
Cassindiscus wailestif 1 1 norisk Cassorindiscus wailestif 1 1 norisk Crabibula fornicata 1 1 norisk Crepitalist fornicata 0 0/1 unclear Deference accounts explained to a comment of proper in a com	9	Corbicula fluminea	0	1	risk	Tilbury	0.16-24	Zeebrugge	30.9-33	no risk
Consostree gigoss 1 1 no risk Crepidula formication 1 1 no risk Defendmum vealium 0 0/1 unclear Defendmum vealium 1 1 no risk Ensistena polymorpha 1 1 no risk Ensistena polymorpha 1 1 no risk Enclocheris sinensis 1 0/1 unclear Enclocheris sinensis 1 0/1 unclear Enclocheris sinensis igninus 1 0/1 unclear 2-60 Gracileoupio dorphine 0/1 0/1 unclear 2-60 Gracileoupio dorphine 0/1 0/1 unclear 2-60 Gracileoupio turuturu 0/1 0/1 unclear 2-60 Gracileoupio turuturu 0/1 0/1 unclear 2-60 Gracileoupio turuturu 0 0/1 unclear 2-60 Gracileoupio turuturu 0/1 0/1 unclear 2-60 Heminorise 1 0/1	7	Coscinodiscus wailesii	1	1	no risk					
Crepitulo fornicata 1 no risk morits Didentuman vexilium 0 0/1 uncear morits Ensis americanus (syn.: directus) 1 1 no risk Eriospanctus enigmaticus 1 1 no risk cebrugge Eriopometrus enigmaticus 1 0/1 unclear 5-60 Gammatus tigrimus 1 0/1 unclear 5-60 Gracilario vermiculophylla 1 0/1 unclear 5-60 Heminyas sudanoni 0/1 0/1 unclear 7-35	8	Crassostrea gigas	1	1	no risk					
Diedemnum vexillum 0 0/1 unclear Diesissen deignungspha 1 1 norisk 1 Ensicher isinensis 1 1 norisk 1 Ericacher isinensis 1 1 1 norisk Ericacher isinensis 1 0/1 unclear 1 Ericacheri sinensis 1 0/1 unclear 5-60 Germanous signinus 1 0/1 nisk 2-ebrugge 5-60 Grateloupia donyphore 0/1 0/1 unclear 5-60 10-34 Grateloupia donyphore 0/1 0/1 unclear 5-60 10-34 Grateloupia donyphore 0/1 0/1 unclear 5-60 10-34 Hemigrapsus stadundus 0/1 0/1 unclear 10-34 10-34 Hemigrapsus stadundus 0/1 0/1 unclear 10-35 10-34 Marenzelleria reglecta 0/1 0/1 unclear 4-39 10-34 Marenzelleria regl	6	Crepidula fornicata	1	1	no risk					
Dreissena polymorpha 1 no risk Profise Eriosteria sinensis 1 1 no risk Profice inectus) Friotheris sinensis 1 0/1 unclear Profice inersis Gracilaria vermiculophylla 1 0/1 unclear Sebrugge 5-60 Gracilaria vermiculophylla 0/1 0/1 unclear 2-60 6-60 Gracilaria vermiculophylla 0/1 0/1 unclear 5-60 6-60 Gracilaria vermiculophylla 0/1 0/1 unclear 5-60 6-60 Gratelougia doryphore 0/1 0/1 unclear 5-60 6-60 Gratelougia doryphore 0/1 0/1 unclear 7-35 1-34 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 1 0/1 unclear 7-35 1-34 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 0/1 (1) 0/1 unclear 7-35 1-35 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 0/1 (1) 0/1 unclear 7-35 1-35 Hydroides elegans 0/1	10	Didemnum vexillum	0	0/1	unclear					
Ensis americanus (syn. E. directus) 1 norisk norisk Enfocheri sinensis 1 0,1 unclear 6 Grandmatus signius 1 0/1 unclear 5-60 Gammatus signius 1 0/1 unclear 5-60 Grateloupia doryphare 0/1 0/1 unclear 2-60 Hemigrapsus subdanoi 0/1 0/1 unclear 3-35 Hemigrapsus subdanoi 0/1 0/1 unclear 7-35 Hydroides eligantus 0/1 0/1 unclear 7-35 Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 0/1 unclear 9-238(7) Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 0/1 unclear 9-238(7)	11	Dreissena polymorpha	1	1	no risk					
Eriocheir sinensis 1 norisk Ricopomatus eniggraditeus 1 0/1 unclear Gammarus tgrinus 1 0/1 unclear Gammarus tgrinus 1 0/1 inka Gracifoloria verniculophylla 1 0/1 inka 2-60 Gracifoloria doryphore 0/1 0/1 0/1 1-34 Grateloupia turuturu 0 1 0/1 1-34 Hemitapsus sanguineus 1 0 1-18 2-cebrugge 7-35 Hemitapsus sanguineus 0/1 (1) 0/1 1-1-34 1-35 1-4-4-4-4-4-4-4-4-4-4-4-4-4-4-4-4-4-4-4	12	Ensis americanus (syn. E. directus)	1	1	no risk					
Ficopomatus enigmaticus 1 0/1 unclear Cacadiomatus enigmaticus Garaciloui vermiculophylla 1 0/1 unclear 5-60 Gracielougia vermiculophylla 1 0/1 unclear 5-60 Gratelougia vermiculophylla 0/1 0/1 unclear 5-60 Gratelougia turuturu 0 0/1 unclear 2-ebrugge 7-35 Hemigrapsus takanoi 1 0 nik 2-ebrugge 7-35 Hemigrapsus takanoi 0/1 0/1 0/1 0/1 0/1 Hemigrapsus takanoi 0/1 0/1 0/1 0/1 0/1 Hemigrapsus takanoi 0/1 0/1 0/1 0/1 0/1 0/1 Hydroides dianturu 0/1 0	13	Eriocheir sinensis	1	1	no risk					
Gammarus tigrinus 1 0/1 unclear 5-60 Gracilaria vermiculophylla 1 0 risk 2eebrugge 5-60 Gracilaria vermiculophylla 0/1 0/1 unclear 5-60 Grateloupia drunturu 0 0/1 unclear 1-34 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 1 0 risk 2eebrugge 10-34 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 0/1 0/1 unclear 7-35 1-44 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 0/1 0/1 unclear 7-35 1-44 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 0/1 0/1 unclear 7-35 1-44 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 0/1 0/1 unclear 7-35 1-43 Hydroides dianthus 0/1 0/1 unclear 7-35 1-43 Hydroides dianthus 0/1 0/1 unclear 4-39 1-439 Marenzelleria virdis 0/1 0/1 unclear 4-39 1-439 Marenzelleria virdis 0/1 0/1<	14	Ficopomatus enigmaticus	1	0/1	unclear					
Gracilaria vermiculophylla 1 0 risk Zeebrugge 5-60 Grateloupia doryphore 0/1 0/1 unclear 5-60 Grateloupia turuturu 0 0/1 unclear 10-34 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 1 0 risk Zeebrugge 7-35 Hemigrapsus stakkonai 0/1 0/1 0/1 unclear 7-35 Hemigrapsus takkonai 0/1 0/1 unclear 7-35 Hemigrapsus takkonai 0/1 0/1 unclear 7-35 Hydroides elegans 0/1 0/1 unclear 7-35 Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi 0 0/1 unclear 4-39 Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 0/1 unclear 4-39 Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 0/1 unclear 4-39 Maytilopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata 0/1 0/1 unclear 9-238(?)* Polaemon elegans 1 0/1 unclear 1 1-39 Pola	15	Gammarus tigrinus	1	0/1	unclear					
Grateloupia doryphore 0/1 unclear unclear Grateloupia turuturu 0 0/1 unclear 10.34 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 1 0 risk Zeebrugge 7.35 Hemigrapsus tokanoi 0/1 0/1 0/1 unclear 7.35 Hemigrapsus tokanoi 0/1 0/1 0/1 unclear 7.35 Hydroides alianthus 0/1 (0) 0/1 unclear 7.35 1.44 Hydroides elegans 0/1 (0) 0/1 unclear 2.2 1.2 1.43 Mareinzelleria neglecta 0/1 0/1 unclear 4.39 1.43	16	Gracilaria vermiculophylla	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	2-60	Tilbury	12-25	risk
Grateloupia turuturu 0 visk Zeebrugge 10-34 Hemigrapsus sanguineus 1 0 risk Zeebrugge 10-34 Hemigrapsus takanoi 0/1 0/1 unclear 7-35 rebrugge 7-35 Hydroides algants 0/1 0/1 unclear rebrugge 7-35 rebrugge 7-35 Marenzelleria neglecta 0/1 0/1 unclear rebrugge 7-35 rebrugge 7-35 Marenzelleria neglecta 0/1 0/1 unclear rebrugge 4-39 rebrugge 4-39 rebrugge 1 0/1 rebrugge 4-39 rebrugge 1 0/1 unclear rebrugge 9-'238(?)' rebrugge 1 0/1 unclear rebrugge 9-'238(?)' rebrugge 1 0/1 unclear rebrugge 9-'238(?)' risk Zeebrugge 1 0/1 0/1 unclear risk rebrugge 0-'233 risk rebrugge 0-'233 rebrugge 0-'233	17	Grateloupia doryphore	0/1	0/1	unclear					
Hemigrapsus sanguineus 1 0 risk Zeebrugge 10-34 Hemigrapsus takanoi 1 0/1 unclear 7-35 Pabrugges 7-35 Hemingrapsus takanoi 0/1 0/1 unclear 7-35 Pabrugges Hydroides dianthus 0/1(1) 0/1 unclear Pabrugges 7-35 Hydroides elegans 0/1(1) 0/1 unclear Pabrugges Pabrugges Karenia (sye. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi 0/1 0/1 unclear Pabrugges Pabrugges Marenzelleria orgieleria 0/1 0/1 unclear Pabrugge Pabrugge Pabrugge Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 0/1 unclear Pabrugge Pabrugge Pabrugge Mytilus galloprovincialis 0/1 0/1 unclear Pabrugge	18	Grateloupia turuturu	0	0/1	unclear					
Hemigrapsus takanoi 1 0 risk Zeebrugge 7-35 Heminysis anomala 0/1 0/1 unclear 7-35 1 Hydroides dianthus 0/1(1) 0/1 unclear 8 1 Hydroides elegans 0/1(0) 0/1 unclear 8 1 Marenzelleria reglecta 0/1 0/1 unclear 4-39 8 Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 0/1 unclear 4-39 8 Mnemiopsis leidyi 1 0 risk Zeebrugge 4-39 8 Mytilopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata 0/1 0/1 unclear 9-238(?)* 8 Mytilopsis (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus 0/1 0/1 unclear 9-238(?)* 9 Neagobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus 1 0/1 unclear 9-238(?)* 9 Phateemon elegans 1 0/1 unclear 9-238(?)* 9 Radiaemon macrodactylus 1 0/1 unclear 0/-33	19	Hemigrapsus sanguineus	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	10-34	Tilbury	12-25	risk
Hemimysis anomala 0/1 0/1 unclear muclear Hydroides dianthus 0/1 (1) 0/1 unclear 9 Hydroides elegans 0/1 (0) 0/1 unclear 9 Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi 0 0/1 unclear 8 Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 0/1 unclear 4-39 Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 0/1 unclear 4-39 Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 0/1 unclear 4-39 Myrilosis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata 0/1 0/1 unclear 9-'238(?)' Myrilos galloprovincialis 0/1 0 unclear 9-'238(?)' Neogobius (syn. Apollonic) melanostomus 0/1 0 unclear 9-'238(?)' Palacemon elegano 1 0/1 unclear 10-40 Phaeocystis pouchetii 1 Phaeocystis pouchetii 1 0 unclear 0-33 Phaeocystis pouchetii 1 Rapana venosa 0/1 0/1 unclear <	20	Hemigrapsus takanoi	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	7-35	Tilbury	12-25	risk
Hydroides dianthus 0/1 (1) 0/1 unclear monoises elegans Hydroides elegans 0/1 (0) 0/1 unclear monoises elegans Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi 0 0/1 unclear monoises Marenzelleria neglecta 0/1 0/1 unclear 4-39 monoises Marenzelleria neglecta 0/1 0/1 unclear 4-39 monoises Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 0/1 unclear 4-39 monoises Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 0/1 unclear 4-39 monoises Myrilossis leidyi 0/1 0/1 unclear 9-238(?)* pol Myrilossa galloprovincialis 0/1 0/1 unclear 9-238(?)* pol Neagobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus 1 0/1 unclear 10-40 pol Palacemon elegans 1 0/1 unclear pol pol Rangia cuneata 0/1 0/1 unclear pol pol	21	Hemimysis anomala	0/1	0/1	unclear					
Hydroides elegans 0/1 (0) 0/1 unclear Pedroides elegans Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi 0 0/1 unclear Pedroider Marenzelleria neglecta 0/1 0/1 unclear Pedroider Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 0/1 unclear Pedroider Mnemiopsis leidyi 1 0/1 unclear Pedroider Mytilossis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata 0/1 0/1 unclear Pedroider Mytilos galloprovincialis 0/1 0/1 unclear Pedroider Pedroider Neogobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus 0/1 0/1 unclear Pedroider Palaemon nacrodactylus 1 0/1 unclear 10-40 Palaemon macrodactylus 1 0/1 unclear Palaemon macrodactylus Rapia cuneata 0/1 0/1 unclear 0-33 Rapona venosa 0/1 0/1 unclear 0-33 Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 0/1 unclear Palaemonacrodicutylia	22	Hydroides dianthus	0/1 (1)	0/1	unclear					
Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi 0 0/1 unclear munclear Marenzelleria neglecta 0/1 0/1 unclear 4-39 Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 0/1 unclear 4-39 Mnemiopsis leidyi 1 0/1 unclear 4-39 Mytilopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata 0/1 0/1 unclear 9-'238(?)* Mytilossis (syn. Apallonia) melanostomus 0/1 0 unclear 9-'238(?)* Neagobius (syn. Apallonia) melanostomus 0/1 0/1 unclear 1-38 Palaemon macrodactylus 1 0/1 unclear 10-40 Phalaemon macrodactylus 1 0 risk Zeebrugge 0-'238(?)* Phalaemon macrodactylus 1 0 risk Zeebrugge 0-33 Rapia cuneata 0/1 0 risk 2eebrugge 0-33 Rapia cuneata 0/1 0/1 unclear 0-33 Styela clava 1 0/1 unclear 0-33	23	Hydroides elegans	0/1 (0)	0/1	unclear					
Marenzelleria neglecta 0/1 0/1 unclear Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 0/1 unclear 4-39 Mnemiopsis leidyi 1 0 risk Zeebrugge 4-39 Mytilopsis [syn. Congeria) leucophaeata 0/1 0/1 unclear 9-'238(?)* Mytilos galloprovincialis 0/1 0/1 0 risk Zeebrugge 9-'238(?)* Neagobius [syn. Apallonia) melanostomus 0/1 0/1 unclear 1 0/1 norisk Palaemon macrodactylus 1 0/1 unclear 2eebrugge 0-'238(?)* Phaeocystis pouchetii 1 0 risk Zeebrugge 0-33 Rappana venosat 0/1 0 risk 2eebrugge 0-33 Rappana venosat 0/1 0/1 unclear 0-33 Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 0/1 unclear 1 Styela clava 1 0/1 unclear 0/3 0/3 0/3 0/3 0/4 0/4 0/4	24	Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi	0	0/1	unclear					
Marenzelleria viridis 0/1 0/1 unclear Mnemiopsis leidyi 1 0 risk Zeebrugge 4-39 Mytliopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata 0/1 0/1 unclear 9-'238(?)' Nytlius galloprovincialis 0/11) 0 risk Zeebrugge 9-'238(?)' Neagobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus 1 0/1 unclear 9-'238(?)' Palaemon Palaemon macrodactylus 1 0/1 unclear 10-40 Palaemon Phaeocystis pouchetii 1 0 risk Zeebrugge 0-33 Rapia cuneata 1 0 nrisk 0-33 Rapona veneata Rapona veneata 0/1 0/1 unclear 0-33 Rapona veneata Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 0/1 unclear 1 0/3 Styela clava 1 0/1 unclear 1 0/3 Styela clava 1 0/1 unclear 1	25	Marenzelleria neglecta	0/1	0/1	unclear					
Mnemiopsis leidyi 1 0 risk Zeebrugge 4-39 Mytilopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata 0/1 0/1 unclear 9-'238(?)' Mytilus galloprovincialis 0/1(1) 0 risk Zeebrugge 9-'238(?)' Neogobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus 0/1 0/1 unclear 9-'238(?)' production Palaemon elegans 1 0/1 unclear 1	56	Marenzelleria viridis	0/1	0/1	unclear					
Mytilopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata 0/1 0/1 unclear 9-'238(?)' Mytilus galloprovincialis 0/1(1) 0 risk Zeebrugge 9-'238(?)' Neogobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus 0/1 0 unclear 9-'238(?)' Palaemon elegans 1 0/1 unclear 10-40 Palaemon macrodactylus 1 0 risk Zeebrugge 10-40 Rangia cuneata 1 0 unclear 0-33 Rangia cuneata Rappana venossa 0/1 0/1 unclear 8 0-33 Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 0/1 unclear 8 5tyela clava Styela clava 1 0/1 unclear 9 1 0/1	27	Mnemiopsis leidyi	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	4-39	Tilbury	12-25	risk
Mytlius galloprovincialis 0/1(1) 0 risk Zeebrugge 9+238(?)* Neogobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus 0/1 0 unclear 9+238(?)* Palaemon elegans 1 0/1 unclear 1 Palaemon macrodactylus 1 0 risk Zeebrugge 10-40 Rangia cuneata 1 0 unclear 0-33 Rangia cuneata Rapida cuneata 0/1 0 unclear 0-33 Rangia cuneata Rapida clava 1 0/1 unclear 0 1 Styela clava 1 0/1 unclear 0 1 Undaria pinnatifida 1 0/1 unclear 0 1	28	Mytilopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata	0/1	0/1	unclear					
Neogobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus 0/1 0 unclear Palaemon elegans 1 0/1 unclear Palaemon macrodactylus 1 0/1 no risk Zeebrugge Rangia cuneata 1 0 risk Zeebrugge 0-33 Rangia cuneata 0/1 0 unclear 0-33 Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 0/1 unclear 1 Styela clava 1 0/1 unclear 1 Undaria pinnatifida 1 0/1 unclear 1	59	Mytilus galloprovincialis	0/1(1)	0	risk	Zeebrugge	9-'≥38(?)'	Tilbury	12-25	risk
Palaemon elegans 1 0/1 unclear Palaemon macrodactylus 1 1 no risk 2eebrugge 10-40 Phaeocystis pouchetii 1 0 risk 2eebrugge 10-40 Rangia cuneata 1 0 risk 2eebrugge 0-33 Rappana venosa 0/1 0 unclear 0-33 Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 0/1 unclear 2styela clava Styela clava 1 1 norisk 2 Undaria pinnatifida 1 0/1 unclear 2	30	Neogobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus	0/1	0	unclear					
Palaemon macrodactylus 1 1 no risk Zeebrugge 10-40 Phaeocystis pouchetii 1 0 risk Zeebrugge 10-40 Rangia cuneata 1 0 risk Zeebrugge 0-33 Rappana venosa 0/1 0 unclear 0-33 Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 0/1 unclear 2 Styela clava 1 1 norisk 2 Undaria pinnatifida 1 0/1 unclear 2	31	Palaemon elegans	1	0/1	unclear					
Phaeocystis pouchetii 1 0 risk angia cuneata 10-40 Rangia cuneata 1 0 risk rebrugge 0-33 Rapana venosa 0/1 0 unclear 0-33 Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 0/1 unclear rebrugge	32	Palaemon macrodactylus	1	1	no risk					
Rangia cuneata 1 0 risk Zeebrugge 0-33 Rapana venosa 0/1 0 unclear 7 Rhithropanopeus harrisii 1 0/1 unclear 7 Styela clava 1 1 no risk 7 Undaria pinnatifida 1 0/1 unclear 7	33	Phaeocystis pouchetii	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	10-40	Tilbury	12-25	risk
Rapana venosa 0/1 0 Rhithropanopeus harrisi 1 0/1 Styela clava 1 1 Undaria pinnatifida 1 0/1	34	Rangia cuneata	1	0	risk	Zeebrugge	0-33	Tilbury	12-25	risk
Rhithropanopeus harrisi 1 0/1 Styela clava 1 1 Undaria pinnatifida 1 0/1	32	Rapana venosa	0/1	0	unclear					
Styela clava 1 1 Undaria pinnatifida 1 0/1	36	Rhithropanopeus harrisii	1	0/1	unclear					
Undaria pinnatifida 1 0/1	37	Styela clava	1	1	no risk					
ł	38	Undaria pinnatifida	1	0/1	unclear					



General

The species distribution analysis for 'Zeebrugge – Tilbury' points out that 38 target species (14 of which are questionable¹⁴) are likely present in, or in the immediate vicinity of, one or both ports (table 17). Future monitoring activities in the ports can provide more information on the species-specific distributions within each port. 11 target species do not pose a threat cf. the HELCOM/OSPAR procedure as they occur in both ports: Austrominus modestus (Elminius modestus), Callinectes sapidus, Caprella mutica, Coscinodiscus wailesii, Crassostrea gigas, Crepidula fornicata, Styela clava, Dreissena polymorpha, Ensis americanus (syn. E. directus) and Eriocheir sinensis. However, 9 target species are considered present in only one port and therefore pose an initial threat for the other port. Furthermore, the presence/absence of another 18 target species in the ports is unclear. Some of these 18 target species may pose an additional risk.

<u>Tilbury – Zeebrugge</u>

In the port of Tilbury, 1 target species may pose a threat for invasion to Zeebrugge: *Corbicula fluminea*. However, *Corbicula fluminea* cannot cope with the salinity levels in the port of Zeebrugge, it is therefore unlikely that the species would survive after the initial introduction.

Zeebrugge - Tilbury

In the port of Zeebrugge, 8 target species can be considered as a potential threat for invasion in Tilbury: Acartia tonsa, Gracilaria vermiculophylla, Hemigrapsus sanguineus, Hemigrapsus takanoi, Mnemiopsis leidyi, Mytilus galloprovincialis, Rangia cuneata and Phaeocystis pouchetii. The tolerance ranges the species are large enough to survive in Tilbury. Acartia tonsa can outcompete other copepods. Gracilaria vermiculophylla inhibits the growth and survival of native algae through competition. This species also negatively impacts the fishing industry through the fouling of nets. Hemigrapsus sanguineus may negatively impact small recruits and juveniles of several native species (barnacles, littorine snails, brachyuran crabs, mytilid bivalves). The apparent replacement of Carcinus maenas (European green crab) by H. sanguineus has ecological and economic implications. Hemigrapsus takanoi can outcompete the native European green crab Carcinus maenas in Europe. Its recent invasion and establishment in the coastal and delta waters in the Netherlands is thought to impact especially upon newly settled shellfish, such as mussel and oyster splat through predation. Mnemiopsis leidyi may impact both higher and lower trophic levels, when occurring in high abundances. Mytilus galloprovincialis can outcompete and displace native mussels and become the dominant mussel species in certain localities. Rangia cuneata is a biofouling species and can cause problems in intake pipes used in the power and water industries. Phaeocystis pouchetii has been found to be toxic to cod larvae in Norway.

Risk assessment

Taking into account the salinity ranges in the ports and the salinity tolerances of the species, 8 species have invasion potential in one of the ports. Therefore, the risk assessment algorithm (figure 15) suggests that it is highly likely that target species are distributed with ballast water and occupy a new habitat. Hence, according to the HELCOM/OSPAR protocol, the risk is unacceptable and an exemption cannot be granted.

The following steps are considered into the risk assessment algorithm:

Target species present?	YES	
Target species equally common in both ports?	NO	
Do ports have very different salinities (≥ 30 PSU) difference?	NO	(Zeebrugge: 30.9-33 psu)
		(Tilbury: 12-25 psu)
Do the ports have the same salinity range (i.e. < 10 PSU)?	YES	(5.9 psu)

^{&#}x27;Questionable occurrences' are not necessarily the same as 'Initial risk = unclear' cf. table 17. If a species is present in one port but its occurrence is doubtful in the other port, the species' occurrence is not considered questionable as its presence is demonstrated in at least one port.



It is highly likely that target species are distributed with ballast water and occupy a new habitat. The risk is unacceptable. An exemption cannot be granted.

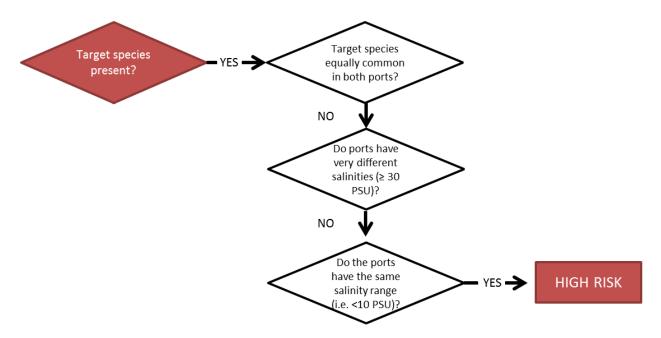


Figure 15. Risk assessment algorithm for the ports of Zeebrugge and Tilbury.



5. Conclusions

Based on the discussions between ship owners and FPS Mobility and Transport, 14 regular shipping lines (i.e. between 2 ports, of which one is Belgian) were identified for which ship owners would like to apply for an exemption under Regulation A-4 of the BWMC. The species compositions in all the relevant ports were analysed using the method described in '3. Methodology', focusing on target species as defined by HELCOM/OSPAR (2015). The available data (database analyses) allows an initial risk assessment under Regulation A-4 of the BWMC for Belgium using the joint HELCOM/OSPAR Harmonised Procedure.

Based on the available data and taking into account the key risk criteria as defined by the HELCOM/OSPAR Harmonised Procedure, all shipping lanes were considered 'high risk', which means that it is highly likely that target species are distributed with ballast water and occupy a new habitat. For each individual shipping route, between 6 and 16 target species were identified which may pose a potential threat for invasion in one of the ports of interest. However, it should be mentioned that, for many additional species, the presence/absence in a particular port was uncertain, so those species may pose a secondary risk.

According to the HELCOM/OSPAR Harmonised Procedure, the chance of survival of an invasive species in another port is mainly based on species-specific salinity tolerances. It is therefore important to mention that for some species other parameters may also play a crucial role in determining the change of survival or reproduction, such as water temperature, oxygen concentration, nutrient availability, light regime, etc. Those latter parameters are not taken into account in the individual risk assessments.

In order to improve the knowledge on species distributions and the species-specific ecological characteristics, future monitoring activities in the ports are encouraged.



6. Annex – Target species of interest

1. Acartia tonsa

These copepods are free-swimming, planktonic crustaceans that can tolerate a wide range of temperatures (-1 to 32°C) and salinities (0 to 52 psu) (Danilo *et al.*, 2008; Encyclopedia of Life, Sei *et al.*, 2006). They thrive well in both saline, brackish and almost freshwater environments (Bakker & De Pauw, 1975). However, when temperature is rather low, the presence of the species seems to be restricted to environments characterised by salinity levels below 33 psu (Brylinski, 1981). Both adults and their resting eggs can be transported with ballast water (Remy, 1927; Eno *et al.*, 1997). The species show highest abundances during warmer seasons. In the Scheldt Estuary, this species seasonally outcompetes the other copepod *Eurytemora affinis* (Soetaert & Van Rijswijk, 1993; Bakker *et al.*, 1977). If these copepods overfeed on algae, they may adversely affect the feeding and growth of many other economically valuable marine species such as fish and mollusks (Mauchline, 1998; Teixeira *et al.*, 2010).



Figure 1: Acartia tonsa © IMPAC

2. Alexandrium ostenfeldii

A. ostenfeldii is a marine, planktonic dinoflagellate. Generally, it is a cold-water coastal species occurring in low numbers along the West Coast of Europe. The toxic potential of this species has been questioned for a long time (Balech, 1995; Hansen et al., 1992). The species is capable of producing PSP toxins, albeit, it is the least toxic of all the Alexandrium species tested for PSP toxins (Cembella et al., 1987; 1988). A. ostenfeldii has been associated with shellfish poisoning in Scandinavia (Jensen & Moestrup, 1997) and one report of mussel toxicity (as Pyrodinium phoneus) in Belgium (Woloszynska & Conrad, 1939). Recently, a study of aquaculture shellfish from Nova Scotia (Canada) revealed the presence of spirilides, fast-acting neurotoxins, primarily produced by western Atlantic strains of A. ostenfeldii (Cembella et al., 2000). Hansen et al. (1992) conducted studies with a tintinnid ciliate exposed to high concentrations of A. ostenfeldii resulting in an erratic swimming behaviour (backwards) followed by swelling and lysis of the ciliates.

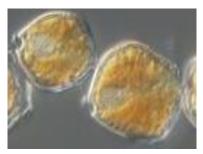


Figure 2: Alexandrium ostenfeldii © Lewis N.

3. Amphibalanus eburneus (Balanus eburnus)

The ivory barnacle is a euryhaline species, capable of withstanding a wide range of salinities (6-40 psu; Bacon, 1971). The species tolerates a temperature range from 0 to 30°C, while the optimum condition for free swimming larvae is 14°C (Leppäkoski, 1999). Like other species of barnacles, *B. eburneus* poses an economic threat to several marine-associated industries. Adults and juveniles can attach to ship hulls, creating drag and increasing fuel costs. In addition, intakes of marine-cooled nuclear power plants can become fouled, requiring costly removal. In regions where the ivory barnacle is invasive, *B. eburneus* can alter food webs and have other devastating impacts on local ecosystems. However, in their native habitat, ivory barnacles and their associated fouling organisms can form extensive fouling communities that provide a home and food source for a variety of coastal fishes and invertebrates (Smithsonian Marine Station at Fort Pierce, 2009).



Figure 3: Amphibalanus eburneus (Balanus eburnus)



4. Austrominus modestus (Elminius modestus)

The Australasian barnacle can grow rapidly and is resistant to low salinity and water turbidity. The species generally tolerates salinity levels between 19 and 40 psu and temperatures ranging from 4 up to 24°C, but is able to survive temperatures below 0°C (Crisp & Davies, 1955). The initial growth rate of the species is fast. These barnacles can, when the temperature is high enough, produce multiple clutches per year. They compete with a.o. native barnacles, oysters and mussels for food and space, allowing them to pose a threat to the local native fauna. Although oyster spat could overgrow and smother *A. modestus*, they became misshapen and stunted, and so less valuable for the oyster industry. The common barnacle has almost completely disappeared in some areas after the release of the Australasian barnacle. Ships may suffer a less efficient use of fuel and increasing maintenance costs due to fouling (e.g. Schultz *et al.*, 2011).



Figure 4: Elminius modestus © Decleer M

5. Callinectes sapidus

This blue crab supports large valuable commercial and recreational fisheries in the temperate areas of the Atlantic and Gulf coasts of the USA. It is the most widely harvested and consumed crab in the USA. The species can cope with high temperature (3-35°C) and salinity (5-48 psu) ranges, but water temperature should be between 15 and 30°C to allow reproduction (Adema, 1984). *C. sapidus* has been reported to mutilate fish caught in traps and trammel nets and to tear nets. As the species prefers to prey on clams, mussels and oysters, it impacts commercial fisheries and aquaculture. Predation rates can be quite high (575 clams/day) on unprotected shellfish beds (CABI).



Figure 5: Callinectes sapidus © KaveneyW.

6. Caprella mutica

C. mutica is one of the largest caprellid amphipods, mature males attain body lengths of >50 mm (Nishimura, 1995). The species is generally observed in environments characterised by salinities between 18 to 35 psu, but may tolerate levels between 11 and 40 psu (Ashton et al., 2007). Its tolerable temperature ranges from -1.8 up to 25°C (Ashton et al., 2007). C. mutica is frequently associated with man-made structures and has been observed on boat hulls, buoys, floating pontoons and aquaculture infrastructure. Many of the areas where C. mutica has been introduced are located in the vicinity of busy ports suggesting that ballast water transport and/or hull fouling could be involved (Cook et al., 2007). Living Caprella spp. have been found in ships' ballast tanks (Carlton, 1985) and in sea-chests in a study in New Zealand (Coutts et al., 2003). Futhermore, the species has the ability to outcompete ecologically similar native species (Boos, 2009; Shucksmith et al., 2009; Boos et al., 2011). Detailed knowledge on community or ecosystem level impacts of the species is still lacking (Boos et al., 2011; Katsanevakis et al., 2014).



Figure 6: Caprella mutica © Vanderperren, J-P.

7. Caulerpa cylindracea

C. cylindracea is a green alga widely distributed in tropical and warm-temperate regions. The species generally lives in warm waters (18 and 24°C), but may survive winter temperatures as low as 10.5°C and maximum water temperatures of 25°C (Verlaque et al., 2000; CABI). The tolerable salinity levels range between 10 and 40 psu (Verlaque et al., 2003). The species forms a dense green carpet with a conspicuous rhizoid development, from 1-70 m depth, on any kind of seaweed (rocky bottoms, concrete, sand and mud), the only exception being unstable sands. The prevention of future introductions is essential because control/eradication programmes are costly and unlikely to succeed (Zaleski & Murray, 2006). The population is able to expand very rapidly in the affected areas due to the fast growth rate, sexual reproduction and vegetative propagation (Zaleski & Murray, 2006). Therefore, a further spread



Figure 7: Caulerpa cylindracea © Dokuz Eylül Üniversitesi



through shipping (ballast water, anchors, fishing nets, etc.) must be prevented. The spread of *C. cylindracea* induces a homogenisation of habitats and a decrease in diversity and invertebrate abundances. The species also produces some metabolites showing phytotoxic effects, and research suggests a possible allelopathic activity of caulerpenyne, which may play a role in the successful competition of the invasive *C. cylindracea* with native macrophytes, such as seagrasses (Raniello *et al.*, 2007).

8. Cercopagis pengoi

C. pengoi is a predatory cladoceran and is native to the Ponto-Aralo-Caspian Basin. The species tolerates a broad range of salinity, temperature and eutrophication conditions and is highly invasive. In addition, the resting eggs of this water flea can be transported over long distances, and can even survive cold winters on the sea bed. It has become invasive in Eastern Europe, the Baltic Sea and the Great Lakes of North America. In these new habitats, the introduction was characterised by a rapid establishment and a fast increase in abundances. Introductions occur either through the construction of canals between river water basins, ballast water discharge or boat traffic. C. pengoi attaches to fishing gear and clogs nets and trawls, causing problems and substantial economic losses for fishermen and fish farms (Leppäkoski & Olenin, 2000; Birnbaum, 2011; Katsanevakis et al., 2014). It is a voracious predator and may notably reduce the density of its prey e.g. small-sized cladocerans. If zooplankton abundance is markedly depleted, higher concentrations of phytoplankton may result, ultimately aggravating problems of eutrophication. Through food competition, C. pengoi has the potential to affect the abundance and condition of zooplanktivorous fish, fish larvae and mysids. The species itself becomes important food for the alewife, nine-spined stickleback, bleak, herring and smelt (Uitto et al., 1999; Benoit et al., 2002; Vanderploeg et al., 2002; Bushnoe et al., 2003; Kotta et al., 2004b, 2006; Põllumäe & Kotta, 2007).



Figure 8: Cercopagis pengoi

9. Corbicula fluminea

C. fluminea tolerates wide salinity (0-24 psu; Evans et al., 1979; Elliot & zu Ermgassen, 2008) and temperature ranges (2-30°C; Balcom, 1994). The major pathways for introduction include hull attachment and ballast water. In the USA, C. fluminea has caused millions of dollars of damage to intake pipes used in the power and water industries (Anon, 2005). The major concern in terms of social impact is the fact that C. fluminea may act as a potential vector of diseases. The high abundances of Corbiculidae family and the vast and wide range of organisms that use bivalves as a final or secondary host are responsible for health problems in its native range in humans and animals (Sousa et al., 2008). Pathway transmission is by eating clams raw or barely cooked (Carney et al., 1980; Darrigran, 2002; Sousa et al., 2008).



Figure 9: Corbicula fluminea © van Meerkerk A.

10. Coscinodiscus wailesii

C. wailesii is a large solitary diatom found in coastal and oceanic waters between 8 and 32°C and 25 to 35 psu (Rincé & Paulmier, 1986). In Europe, this diatom was first observed in 1977 in the English Channel, forming a bloom producing enormous amounts of slime, which clogged trawls and made fishing difficult by accumulating clay particles (Boalch & Harbour, 1977; Boalch, 1984; 1987; Edwards et al., 2001). The huge slime production may negatively impact recreation. Substantial damage is caused if the copious mucilage sinks and covers the seabed, likely causing anoxic conditions (DAISIE, 2013). During a mass bloom of Coscinodiscus wailesii, also other organisms (mainly phytoplankton and macroalgae) are threatened due to competition for space and food. The species is also subject to parasitic infections by the nanoflagellate Pirsonia diadema, which is at least partly specific to this diatom (Kühn, 1998).

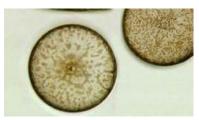


Figure 10: Coscinodiscus wailesii © Hoppenrath M.



Fatal infections by the bacterium *Alteromonas* sp. are also known (Nagai & Imai, 1998).

11. Crassostrea gigas

C. gigas lives in variable environments, ranging from 5-45 psu and 3-35°C (CABI). However, a minimum water temperature of 16-18°C is needed for reproduction (VLIZ alien species consortium, 2011a). Although highly variable, the invasiveness pattern of C. gigas has been demonstrated in several countries and it is therefore considered as a pest or a noxious species in such areas (Orensanz et al., 2002). The introduction of C. gigas has had economic side effects in several countries such as Australia (New South Wales), where the native Sydney rock oyster was partly outcompeted by C. gigas, leading to the collapse of several businesses. Indirect economic impacts concern increasing coastal management costs to limit C. gigas reef expansion, and eradication costs. In other regions, the species poses no problem, being considered of economic interest (McKenzie et al., 1997; Leppäkoski et al., 2002; Escapa et al., 2004). Considering that only about 5.25% of the worldwide production originates from its native range, C. gigas overall introduction has had a highly significant economic impact, amounting to US \$3,305 million on a yearly basis (FAO, 2004). In several countries, the introduction has resulted in building a sustainable shellfish industry providing direct revenues for thousands of farmers and concomitant activities (e.g., equipment). Moreover, a highly valuable (and unaccountable) indirect economic impact concerns the lasting establishment of coastal communities in otherwise unfavourable rural areas, therefore playing a significant role in coastal management values. As an example, the 1970s oyster crisis in European waters caused by the fast disappearance of disease-impacted Crassostrea angulata populations was solved by the introduction of C. gigas which saved the collapsing industry (Goulletquer & Héral, 1992; NAS, 2004).



Figure 11: Crassostrea gigas © Yulyfish Copyright

12. Crepidula fornicata

C. fornicata can tolerate salinity levels between 20 and 40 psu and water temperatures of 5 to 30°C (CABI). The sea floor can reach densities of up to 10,000 individuals/m² as in the bays of Brittany (Blanchard, 2009), causing severe and irreversible impacts on the sediment, the biodiversity and the concentration of suspensed matter. Dense limpet populations disturb fisheries or oyster farming activities to such an extent that in some bays (Scheldt Estuary in Zeeland, Thames estuary and Fal River (Fitzgerald, 2007) in Great Britain, the Norman gulf or the Atlantic Marennes pond in France), cleaning operations are necessary. When limpets are fixed on oysters, oyster farmers must pick off limpets before selling the products, which creates an extra economic burden (Blanchard, 1997). Expensive treatment methods have been developed, often without success. Dense populations of C. fornicata, which is a suspension feeder, can have an impact on the available concentrations of phytoplankton and organic matter causing trophic competition with other suspension feeders. This mainly occurs in case of low food levels, causing slower growth in other species (De Montaudouin & Sauriau, 1999; Decottignies et al., 2007a, b).



Figure 12: Crepidula fornicata © Zell H.



13. Didemnum vexillum

D. vexillum, a compound ascidian (tunicate or sea squirt), belongs to the family Didemnidae (Kott, 2002; Lambert, 2009; Stefaniak et al., 2009). Since its identification in 1988 (Kott, 2002), the number of observations have dramatically increased across the globe. The specific vectors for introduction are largely unknown (Coutts & Forrest, 2007), though international shipping, local boat traffic and transport of aquaculture species are likely sources (Carlton, 1989; Dijkstra et al., 2007). Didemnids possess chemical defences (Pisut & Pawlik, 2002) and an acidic tunic (Bullard et al., 2007a), and tolerate a wide range of temperatures (2-28°C) (Bullard et al., 2007a; Dijkstra et al., 2007; Valentine et al., 2007, 2009), salinities (20-45 psu) (Dijkstra et al., 2007; Bullard & Whitlatch, 2009) and nutrients (Carman et al., 2007). Like all ascidians, they produce lecithotrophic larvae that spend less than 24 hours in the water column before settling on suitable substrate and metamorphosing into adult colonies that allow them to build up local populations. In addition, didemnids can disperse through larvae or through fragmentation (Bullard et al., 2007b). They have few known predators (Lambert, 2009) and undergo fast rates of growth (Valentine et al., 2007). All of these characteristics allow D. vexillum to successfully occupy new habitats and become a dominant spatial competitor. Coutts and Forrest (2007) examined a variety of eradication techniques and determined that regional eradication is unlikely, but eradication at small-scales may be possible.



Figure 13: Didemnum vexillum © Toppin B. (UNH)

14. Dikerogammarus villosus

D. villosus, nicknamed the 'killer shrimp', is a freshwater amphipod originating from the Ponto-Caspian region. The species has an upper tolerance limit for salinity of 24 psu (Bruijs et al., 2001) and is able to survive in waters with temperatures between 0-35°C (Bruijs et al., 2001; Wijnhoven et al., 2003). Its range expansion began in the late twentieth century and was associated with reopening of the shipping canal between the Danube River and Main River (Bij de Vaate et al., 2002). Large body size, extremely voracious predatory behaviour, high fecundity and wide environmental tolerance make this amphipod a very successful invader of European waters (e.g. Dick et al., 2002). Invasion of D. villosus often results in significant local reduction or even extinction of native amphipods and other macroinvertebrates on which it preys (reviewed in Haas et al., 2002; Grabowski et al., 2007). The species is included on the list of the 100 most invasive exotic species of Europe (Devin & Beisel, 2009), and has been deemed the worst non-native invader of England and Wales's waterways by the Environment Agency (BBC, 2011). In all the European aquatic systems where it has become established, D. villosus has largely replaced both indigenous and exotic amphipod species (Kelleher et al., 1999; Dick & Platvoet, 2000; Whitfield, 2000; Dick et al., 2002; Kley & Maier, 2003; Bollache et al., 2004; MacNeil & Platvoet, 2005; Lods-Crozet & Reymond, 2006). In addition, it readily consumes fish eggs (Casellato et al., 2007) and even attacks fish larvae (Schmidt & Josens, 2004). Due to its predatory activities, D. villosus significantly changes natural food webs of invaded ecosystems and occupies high trophic levels comparable to fish (Van Riel et al., 2006). However, D. villosus is also an omnivorous species able to act as an effective filter feeder on microalgae (Platvoet et al., 2006).



Figure 14: Dikerogammarus villosus © Devin S.



15. Dinophysis sacculus

D. sacculus is an armoured, marine, planktonic dinoflagellate species. D. sacculus has been found to produce okadaic acid (OA) (Masselin et al., 1992; Giacobbe et al., 1995; Delgado et al., 1996). It has been linked to diarrhetic shellfish poisoning (DSP) occurrences along the Mediterranean and Atlantic European coasts (Alvito et al., 1990; Sampayo et al., 1990; Lassus & Marcaillou-Le Baut, 1991; Belin, 1993; Boni et al., 1993; Marasovic et al., 1998; Hallegraeff, 2003; Cembella et al., 2005; Austoni et al., 2006).

16. Dreissena bugensis

D. bugensis is a sessile filter feeder capable of reaching extremely high densities. Due to these biological traits, Dreissena spp. can substantially affect the environment, food webs and biodiversity of the invaded ecosystems (e.g. Karatayev et al., 1997; 2002), and cause tremendous economic damage in raw water-using industries, potable water treatment plants and electric power stations (Pimentel et al., 2005). Furthermore, the mussels negatively impact fire prevention systems, navigation dams, docks, buoys, hulls, recreational activities, etc. (e.g. Molloy, 1998; Minchin et al., 2002; ZMIS, 2006). In the USA alone, the estimated costs associated with D. buqensis amounts about 1 billion dollars a year (Pimentel et al., 2005). Invasion of the species results in decreased phytoplankton densities and chlorophyll concentrations (see Karatayev et al., 1997; 2002, 2007; Idrisi et al., 2001; Vanderploeg et al., 2002; Mills et al., 2003; Burlakova et al., 2005). However, the increased nutrient flux from the mussels in combination with selective grazing can facilitate certain algal species, such as cyanobacteria that cause water blooms (Vanderploeg et al., 2001; Pillsbury et al., 2002, Raikow et al., 2004). Zooplankton abundances usually decline after invasion of D. bugensis. This decrease may result from competition for food (phytoplankton, planktonic bacteria and other suspended particles), direct filtering of small-sized zooplankton, or from more complex interactions, such as increased predation of zooplankton by fish (see Karatayev et al., 1997; 2002; 2007; Kryuchkova & Derengovskaya, 2000; Wong et al., 2003; Kissman et al., 2010). D. bugensis also serves as a host to about 20 taxa of parasites and commensals (Molloy et al., 1997).

17. Dreissena polymorpha

D. polymorpha has been the most aggressive freshwater invader worldwide. However, the species may cope with salinities up to 11 psu. The upper tolerance limits for temperature are 0 to 32°C, but the optimal temperature measures between 17 and 25°C (Olenin et al., 1999; CABI). D. polymorpha causes (1) a decrease of oxygen concentrations from mussel respiration and elimination of phytoplankton, (2) an increase of dissolved nutrients from excretion, (3) accumulation, biosedimentation and deposition of pollutants and trace elements and (4) deposition of organic matter that is contained in faeces and pseudofaeces (invasive species specialist group). The species attaches to crayfish, turtle shells as well as other mussels. The loss of native mussel populations has increased dramatically where D. polymorpha are present. Dense colonisation of hard substrates is beneficial to benthic invertebrates, as habitat complexity and the availability of organic matter increases. The species also adversely impact recreational activities such as bathing (foot lacerations) (Minchin et al., 2002).

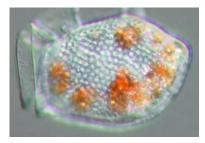


Figure 15: Dinophysis sacculus © Bengt Karlson



Figure 16: Dreissena bugensis © Trausel and Slieker



Figure 17: Dreissena polymorpha © USGS



18. Ensis americanus (E. Directus)

The species shows large annual temperature tolerances (6-26°C), but low winter temperatures seem to limit its development (Essink, 1994). Its salinity tolerance is 7-32 psu (Maurer et al., 1974). Therefore, it occurs in both marine and estuarine environments (Beukema & Dekker, 1995). E. directus was first found in European waters in 1979 in the German Bight of the North Sea (Von Cosel et al., 1982). The species originates from North American Atlantic waters and is thought to be transported via ballast water tanks of ocean crossing vessels. The species rapidly colonises new areas and causes competition for food and space. The species is fit for human consumption and due to its abundance new shellfish fisheries have developed in European waters.



Figure 18: Ensis americanus © Poppe G.

19. Eriocheir sinensis

E. sinensis (mitten crab) is an opportunistic omnivore capable of eating a wide variety of invertebrates as well as fish eggs, algae and detritus (Dittel & Epifanio 2009). The burrowing activity of crabs, especially large numbers of juveniles, accelerates the erosion of dykes, stream banks and levées in European countries. Mitten crabs have affected commercial and recreational fishing by damaging nets/gear and killing netted species. Water intakes were reported to be clogged by mitten crabs during mass developments. Crabs probably damage the aquatic food chain of freshwater and estuarine habitats. They affect other species through competition, overlapping in dietary and habitat preferences. In the UK they may threaten populations of native crayfish (NHM, 2004). This species is a host for lung fluke in Asia, however, the fluke has not yet been reported in the crab's European range (Gollasch, 2006).



Figure 19: Eriocheir sinensis © Herborg Leif-Matthias

20. Fibrocapsa japonica

F. japonica is a microalgae belonging to the class Raphidophyceae. The species has an optimal temperature for growth between 10 and 26°C. It can nevertheless tolerate temperatures below 10 and above 26°C, provided optimal temperatures for growth occur during a certain time period within the year (Kooistra et al., 2001). As for salinity, the optimum for growth lies between 11 and 20 psu (Vrieling et al., 1995). The species can be found either in the water column or in the sediment, in the form of cysts, notably during periods of environmental stress (Kooistra et al., 2001; Vrieling et al., 1995). The species produces a neurotoxin — fibrocapsine — leading to harmful algal blooms (Agency, 2011). F. japonica is thought to have caused massive fish mortality events in Japan's coastal waters as well as the death of seals in Germany and the Netherlands (Agency, 2011; Vrieling et al., 1995).



Figure 20: Fibrocapsa japonica © LeRoy C.

21. Ficopomatus enigmaticus

F. enigmaticus has a temperature tolerance of 0 to 30°C, mainly occurring between 10 and 20°C. Its salinity tolerance ranges from 0.2 up to 45 psu, with optimal conditions between 10 and 30 psu (CABI). The species is an invasive, ecosystem engineering, brackish-water serpulid polychaete that builds calcareous aggregates in estuarine and coastal environments within subtropical/temperate areas throughout the world. The most important dispersion worldwide is likely to occur via hull fouling and/or in ballast water in large vessels. Within Europe, the species is listed as one of the 100 worst invasive species (DAISIE) but so far, there are no unified strategies for its control or management. This species has a fast growth rate, high tolerance to variable environmental conditions and it is causing important ecological impacts in several regions by modifying the ecological and the physical processes of the ecosystems. In some locations, economic impacts occur due to the prolific growth that can cause blocking of thermal effluents and fouling of aquaculture ponds and leisure crafts. F. enigmaticus is one of the major fouling agents on



Figure 21: Ficopomatus enigmaticus © Harris Leslie, NHMLAC



artificial surfaces and has become a nuisance in ports and marinas throughout the Mediterranean (Streftaris & Zenetos, 2006). It impacts both ships and piers but also port structures where it clogs pipes and blocks tide-gates (WGITMO, 2001).

22. Gammarus tigrinus

G. tigrinus is highly euryhaline. In its native area, it lives in brackish water with salinities ranging from 4 to 20 psu (Kelly et al., 2006). In Flanders, the species has been observed between 0 and 9.6 psu (Boets et al., 2011b), while some authors put the upper salinity tolerance limit on 29.5 psu (Pinkster et al., 1977). The species has a wide temperature range from 10 to 34.2°C (e.g. Wijnhoven et al., 2003). The species is able to outcompete many native gammarids in oligohaline waters. In any case the original amphipod fauna has been drastically changed in several places in northern Europe (Pinkster et al., 1992; Jazdzewski et al., 2004; Grabowski et al., 2006; Surowiec & Dobrzycka-Krahel, 2008; Zettler, 2008). Life-history traits, such as early maturation, large brood size and short generation time have been identified as possible reasons for the competitive superiority of G. tigrinus (Pinkster et al., 1977; Costello, 1993). Parasitism, both in native and invasive species, may also be involved in determining competitive success (MacNeil et al., 2003a,b), whereas differences in microhabitat preference and diel activity patterns have been demonstrated in cases of coexistence (MacNeil & Prenter, 2000; van Riel et al., 2007). G. tigrinus is an intermediate host for the eel parasite Paratenuisentis ambiguus, in Germany, but as only laboratory reared amphipods were introduced from England to Germany, it is unlikely that the acanthocephalan parasite was brought to Germany with the amphipod (Taraschewski et al., 1987). The parasite has recently been found in eels in Polish coastal waters (Morozińska-Gogol, 2008), and may also occur in other localities within the introduced range of G. tigrinus. When occurring in high densities, G. tigrinus has had damaging effects on fishing gear and trapped fish (Pinkster et al., 1977).



Figure 22: Gammarus tigrinus © Sareyka J.

23. Gracilaria vermiculophylla

G. vermiculophylla is able to grow in a wide range of temperatures (5-35 °C) and salinities (5-60 psu). Optimum growing conditions occur between 15-25 °C and 10-45 psu (Raikar et al. 2001; Rueness, 2005). G. vermiculophylla inhibits the growth and survival of native algae through competition (Council of Europe, 2009; Hammann et al., 2008). It has been demonstrated to have negative effects on native seagrass beds of Zostera marina by decreasing net leaf photosynthesis and survival rates. Negative effects on seagrass are greater at higher temperatures, suggesting that impacts could increase with future ocean warming (Martínez-Lüscher & Holmer, 2010). In high abundance, G. vermiculophylla may have dramatic effects on ecosystems. Loose-lying G. vermiculophylla populations have the potential to develop into dense mats, particularly in shallow bays, lagoons, harbours and estuaries. These mats can modify the habitat available for the benthic faunal community and bottom dwelling fish. Algal mats can also form physical barriers for settling larvae, decrease light intensity, increase the likelihood of anoxia and change water movement patterns, which in turn affects sedimentation rate and thus food availability for deposit feeders (Nyberg et al., 2009). Additionally, the movement, accumulation and decomposition of the species is likely to have important implications for nutrient cycling and trophic dynamics in areas it invades (Thomsen et al., 2009). G. vermiculophylla is also reported to be a problem in fishing industries through fouling of nets (Freshwater et al., 2006).



Figure 23: Gracilaria vermiculophylla © Pereira L.



24. Grateloupia doryphore

G. doryphore is a red macroalgae of the phylum Rhodophyta. The species grows in both sheltered and exposed places and attaches to various hard surfaces. Its thallus is red purple to brown, presents a gelatinous texture and is usually submerged by 15–45 cm seawater. However, thalli measuring 30 cm in length have been found on intertidal rocks (Simon et al., 2001). G. doryphore has broad salinity and temperature tolerances and adapts to waters disturbed by eutrophication. G. doryphore populations develop normally at water temperatures ranging from 4°C in winter to 28°C in summer and at salinities ranging from 15 to 37 psu. (Simon et al., 2001) It can develop to a length of three meters and has been considered the biggest red algae in the world (Simon et al., 2001).



Figure 24: Grateloupia doryphore

25. Grateloupia turuturu

G. turuturu generally lives in waters between 22 to 37 psu salinity, but can survive 12-52 ppt and 4-29°C (Simon et al., 1999; 2001). G. turuturu is a nuisance organism that can outcompete many native seaweeds within the low intertidal and shallow subtidal zones due to its large size and ability to reproduce quickly via sporic and vegetative reproduction (Barillé-Boyer et al., 2004; MIT Sea Grant Coastal Resources, 2009). Thus, it can alter typical trophic patterns and cause a loss of habitat (Vitousek et al., 1997; Walker & Kendrick, 1998; Marston & Villalard-Bohnsack, 1999; Simon et al., 2001; Torbett et al., 2004; Wallentinus & Nyberg, 2007). The plant is known as an effective invader (Farnham, 1980; Harlin & Villalard-Bohnsack, 2001; Balcom, 2009), as it grows fast and has a high reproductive output. As G. turuturu has broad patterns of growth, reproduction and physiological tolerances, it is considered to be one of the five most-threatening introduced species with respect to its potential to become invasive (Nyberg & Wallentinus, 2005; Inderjit et al., 2006). Researchers have found that, in the presence of light, this alga has an inhibiting effect on bacteria (Pang et al., 2006).



Figure 25: Grateloupia turuturu © Fenwick D.

26. Hemigrapsus sanguineus

H. sanguineus is a relatively small intertidal shore crab. The species tolerates a wide range in salinity (10-34 psu, e.g. Boets *et al.*, 2013) and water temperature (5-30°C, CABI). In September 1988, this species is found to be invasive in Europe (Dauvin *et al.*, 2009). It is able to achieve extremely high densities with apparent negative impacts on small recruits and juveniles of several native species (barnacles, littorine snails, brachyuran crabs, mytilid bivalves) (Lohrer & Whitlatch, 2002a,b). The apparent replacement of *Carcinus maenas* (European green crab) by *H. sanguineus* has ecological and economic implications. The invasion by *H. sanguineus* probably represents a net negative influence on blue mussel populations in the rocky intertidal zone (Lohrer, 2001).



Figure 26: Hemigrapsus sanguineus $\ \ \, \ \ \,$ Altieri A.

27. Hemigrapsus takanoi

H. takanoi is a small crab native to the rocky coasts of northwest Pacific regions (Asakura & Watanabe, 2005). In its native range, H. takanoi can be commonly found in bays and estuaries, including areas where salinities and temperatures fluctuate highly (7-35 psu and 12.5-20°C, respectively) (Mingkid et al., 2006). Possible vectors of introduction in Europe include accidental transport in hull fouling, ballast water and oyster shipments. In Europe, the species outcompetes the native European green crab Carcinus maenas in rocky shore habitats, particularly where it occurs in high densities. Its recent invasion and establishment in the coastal and delta waters in the Netherlands is thought to impact especially upon newly settled shellfish, such as mussel and oyster splat through predation (van den Brink, 2013).



Figure 27: hemigrapsus takanoi © van Bragt Peter H.



28. Hemimysis anomala

H. anomala is a small mysid shrimp native to the Ponto-Caspian region. In the 1950s and 1960s it was used to stock reservoirs in Eastern Europe to promote fish production (Grigorovich et al., 2002). Following successful population establishment in these reservoirs, H. anomala was passively transported to the Baltic Sea, where the first accidentally introduced invasive populations were reported in the Curonian Lagoon off the Lithuanian coast in 1962 (Gasiunas, 1964). Further range expansion has been facilitated by their wide salinity (0.5-18 psu) (Janas & Wysocki, 2005; Ellis & MacIsaac, 2009) and temperature tolerance (2-28°C) (Wittmann, 2007), which has enabled the mysid to be transported over great distances in ballast water and to become established in a wide variety of habitat types. It has now been observed in numerous countries across mainland Europe, the United Kingdom and North America. It can reach high population densities in newly invaded habitats (Ketelaars et al., 1999; Holdich et al., 2005; Borcherding et al., 2006; Pothoven et al., 2007; Wittmann, 2007) and may outcompete species with similar dietary requirements (e.g. Verslycke et al., 2000). The species acts as a top-down regulator of the plankton community and can therefore alter community structures at multiple trophic levels, potentially lowering the number of trophic levels and thus reducing ecosystem stability (Salemaa & Hietalahti, 1993; Ketelaars et al., 1999). It can therefore have a significant impact on the ecology of a receiving environment (Ketelaars et al., 1999). The economic impacts of H. anomala populations is still relatively minor and localised, and may be either positive or negative. The species is known to consume the blue-green algae (cyanobacteria) responsible for toxic algal blooms (Ketelaars et al., 1999). H. anomala has also established populations in drinking water reservoirs (Ketelaars et al., 1999), and if the mysid can indeed reduce the abundance of cyanobacteria, this could potentially reduce drinking water production costs.



Figure 28: Hemimysis anomala © Pothoven S.

29. Hydroides dianthus

This species originates from the East Coast of North America and was probably introduced from there, or possibly from the Mediterranean, where it is widespread within harbours and lagoons (Zibrowius, 1971). The salinity tolerance range for the species is 28-50 psu (Zibrowius, 1971), while the recorded range for temperature is 11-24°C (Encyclopedia of Life). It was possibly introduced as a fouling organism, transported on ships hulls, while larvae could be transported in ballast water. Nelson & Stauber (1940) reported that *H. dianthus* may kill young oysters by overgrowing them in its native area of eastern North America. It is also the host of certain nematode stages in eastern North America.



Figure 29: Hydroides dianthus

30. Hydroides elegans

H. elegans is a small tube-forming serpulid polychaete worm commonly found in hard-bottom coastal and estuarine fouling communities. Ship hull fouling is widely suggested as the most important transport vector in the spread of H. elegans, with accidental transport in shipments of harvested wild or cultured bivalves noted as a secondary source of introduction (NIMPIS, 2015). The species competes with co-occurring fouling community species for space, food, and possibly other resources. For example, NIMPIS (2015) reports that competition by H. elegans for food and oxygen has been implicated in up to 60% mortality for cultured oysters in Japan. The native North American congener H. dianthus has been similarly implicated in the mortality of juvenile oysters from smothering. Additionally, tube-forming species like H. elegans are considered to be "ecosystem engineers" capable of modifying the habitats in which they occur. Architectural habitat modification due to the presence of calcareous tubes would be expected to affect community structure at local



Figure 30: Hydroides elegans © Granitch G.



scales. Direct economic impacts of these tube-dwelling biofoulers include the cost of cleaning ship hulls, aquaculture gear and other submerged structures. Other costs include decreased operational efficiency of fouled vessels due to drag and of water intake pipes due to clogging (NIMPIS 2015; Smithsonian Marine Station at Fort Pierce).

31. Karenia (syn. Gymnodinium) mikimotoi

K. mikimotoi is a dinoflagellate with an oval shape. The species tolerates water salinity levels from 5 to at least 35 psu (e.g. Shikata et al., 2014). Although the species is non-toxic to humans (Hallegraeff, 2003), this dinoflagellate produces haemolytic cytotoxins and has caused harmful algal blooms (HABs) that resulted in massive aquatic life mortality (Yamaguchi et al., 1997; Hopkins, 2001; Gomez, 2008; Davidson et al., 2009; ICES, 2009; Reid et al., 2009; Schultz & Kiorboe, 2009, Chang, 2011; Agency, 2011, O'Brien et al., 2012). The release of exotoxins enables K. mikimotoi to gain competitive advantage over other phytoplankton species, particularly dinoflagellates and diatoms (Vanhoutte-Brunier, 2008).

Figure 31: Karenia mikimotoi © University of Liverpool

32. Lophocladia lallemandii

L. lallemandii is a marine filamentous red algae up to 15 cm in height. The pathways of introduction are still under discussion, but dispersal via shipping and other maritime activities is suspected. The species possess very successful strategies for dispersal. It reproduces sexually only during summer and autumn, while its vegetative reproductive activity occurs throughout the year, with minimal growth during late autumn and winter. Moreover, besides reproducing vegetatively through spore dispersal, it can spread by fragmentation. This species is easily broken and free-floating filaments produce small, disc-like holdfasts that are able to attach to a large variety of floating substrates (Cebrián & Ballesteros, 2010). Due to its high invasive potential, it is able to cover most kinds of substrate causing homogenisation of the benthic landscapes (Boudouresque & Verlaque, 2002). The species has an aggressive behaviour when colonising P. oceanica meadows, causing a major decrease in seagrass density and growth that can lead to plant mortality (Ballesteros et al., 2007). This species completely overgrows macroalgal assemblages and also affects the benthic invertebrate community (Cebrián & Ballesteros, 2010). Currently, little is known about the biology of this species and its invasion mechanisms. However, recent studies point to negative effects of L. lallemandii colonisation, and stress the need to address interaction effects across natural communities and invaded systems before associated and irreversible effects are caused (Ballesteros et al., 2007, Deudero et al., 2010; Peireira & Neto, 2014).



Figure 32: Lophocladia lallemandii © www.biomare.it

33. Marenzelleria neglecta

M. neglecta competes with native benthic macrofauna for food and space. It can change the structure of a native benthic community and influence the balance of organisms in a particular ecosystem when occurring in high abundances (e.g. Kotta *et al.*, 2001; Kotta & Olafsson, 2003). The burrowing activity of this worm has a high impact on fluid-exchange rates between bottom water and sediments, especially in muddy sediments. The burrow walls make good substrates for aerobic degradation of organic matter (HELCOM, 1996; Olenin, 2006).



Figure 33: Marenzelleria neglecta © Andrius Siaulys



34. Marenzelleria viridis

M. viridis is an annelid worm of the class Polychaeta which is common in fine-grained substrate, both in marine and brackish nearshore waters. The larvae of the species are unable to complete their development to metamorphosis at salnities below 5 psu (Bochert et al., 1996). Individuals can reach a length of 10 cm and its diameter ranges from 3 to 4 mm (Schiedek, 1997). The polychaete makes burrows in the sediment (Quintana et al., 2007; 2011). It produces a large number of planktonic larvae that remain in this stage during a relatively long period. Therefore, the species can be easily transferred through ships' ballast waters (Bastrop et al., 1998; NORSAS). The red-gilled mud worm competes with native benthic macrofauna for food and space. Being numerically dominant it can change the structure of a native benthic community.



Figure 34: Marenzelleria viridis © Kirstensen Erik

35. Microcosmus squamiger

M. squamiger is a relatively small (up to 4 cm) solitary ascidian. It its native range the species lives on both rocky and artificial substrates. In the introduced range the species is found mostly inside marinas, harbours and aquaculture facilities forming dense aggregates. It can, however, colonise adjacent natural communities, forming dense crusts that can outcompete native species (e.g. Turon et al., 2007). Lowe (2002) pointed at the ability of M. squamiger to withstand reduced salinity conditions to 15 psu, while it tolerates a maximum salinity of 36 psu. The species shows a marked northern limit in its geographical distribution (Lambert & Lambert, 2003), being absent in case of water temperatures below 10°C. The maximum tolerable temperature is 30°C. The economic impact of M. squamiger is mainly related to its interference with oyster cultures, where it competes for food and space (e.g. Kott, 1985). The fouling capacity of M. squamiger can also have an impact on immersed structures, pipelines and refrigeration filters, although this has never been formally reported.



Figure 35: Microcosmus squamiger © Griffiths and Rius

36. Mnemiopsis leidyi

The ctenophore *M. leidyi* is a native species along the Atlantic coast of North and South America. It can live over a broad range of salinity (0.1-40 psu; for reproduction >6 psu) and temperature (0-32°C; for reproduction >12 °C) conditions (Kremer and Reeve, 1989; Purcell *et al.*, 2001; Shiganova *et al.*, 2004a; Fuentes *et al.*, 2010; Lehtiniemi *et al.*, 2011; Vansteenbrugge, 2015). It may reach high numbers in conditions of abundant prey (zooplankton concentrations) under optimal salinity and temperature conditions. *M. leidyi* is a real ecosystem engineer. It affects physical conditions of several recipient productive ecosystems. After *M. leidyi* invasions, cascading effects occurred at the higher trophic levels, from a decreasing zooplankton stock to collapsing planktivorous fish to dolphins (bottom-up). Similar effects occurred at lower trophic levels: from a decrease in zooplankton stock to an increase in phytoplankton, relaxed from zooplankton grazing pressure (top-down) and from increasing bacterioplankton to increasing zooflagellata and infusoria (Shiganova *et al.*, 2004 a,b).



Figure 36: Mnemiopsis leidy © Marco Faasse



37. Mytilopsis (syn. Congeria) leucophaeata

M. leucophaeata is euryhaline and has been recorded from salinities of 0-25 psu with an optimal range of 0.75-20.9 psu (Verween et al, 2010). It is also fairly temperature tolerant and may tolerate temperatures from 6.8 to 37°C, but its optimum range, in which reproduction occurs, is between 15°C to 27°C (Verween et al., 2010; Rajagopal et al., 2005; NOBANIS, 2010). It is a biofouling species which commonly disturbs coolant water systems of industrial and power plants. Its rapid reproduction in such an ideal environment may result in extremely dense populations that clog water intakes and may damage or cause failure to systems (Rajagopal et al, 2002a; Kennedy, 2010; Verween et al, 2006b). Specific examples of its biofouling have been reported from Belgium, Finland, and the Netherlands with densities ranging from tens of thousands to even millions of individuals/m² (Verween et al., 2007; Laine et al., 2006; Rajagopal et al, 2002b). M. leucophaeata also fouls boats, ropes, cages and other marine equipment (Bergstrom, 2004). Aside from biofouling, dense populations M. leucophaeata alter ecosystems and likely have significant ecological effects similar to that of the more widely researched dreissenid Zebra mussel, (Dreissena polymorpha).



Figure 37: Mytilopsis leucophaeata © Trausel and Slieker

38. Mytilus galloprovincialis

The Mediterranean mussel, *M. galloprovincialis*, has been unintentionally introduced to various regions around the world outside of its native Mediterranean range, both through shipping and cultivation (e.g. Wonham, 2004). The species tolerates temperatures between 10 and 28°C (e.g. Crăciun, 1980; Mancebo *et al.*, 1991) and salinity levels between 9 and 38 psu (Hamer *et al.*, 2008). It is known that *M. galloprovincialis* is able to outcompete and displace native mussels and become the dominant mussel species in certain localities. This is because *M. galloprovincialis* may grow faster than native mussels, be more tolerant to air exposure and have a greater reproductive output compared to indigenous species (Branch & Stephanni, 2004).



Figure 38: Mytilus galloprovincialis © Storey Malcolm

39. Neogobius (syn. Apollonia) melanostomus

A recent study of Hempel & Thiel (2015) pointed out that this species is able to survive salinity levels between 0.1 and 30 psu. The species has also been observed at salnity levels of 40.5 psu, however, this is very exceptional and problably due to another chemical compositions of the salt in that area (Kornis et al., 2012). Laboratory experiments demonstrated that the species is not able to survive in sea water of 35 psu (Ellis & MacIsaac, 2009). The main pathway for introduction is ballast water (Corkum et al., 2004). Round gobies are typical bivalvevorous. Arthropods are also an important food resource for young and small individuals, or in the case of lower bivalve abundances (Skóra & Rzeżnik 2001; Wandzel, 2003).



Figure 39: Neogobius melanostomus © Eric Engbretson

40. Palaemon elegans

P. elegans is a euryhaline species that is native to the Atlantic and Mediterranean (including the Black Sea) coasts of Europe, ranging from Norway to South Africa. According to CABI, the species may tolerate salinity levels between 1 and 40 psu and water temperatures from 5 to 31°C. The distribution of P. elegans in the Baltic was, until recently, limited to its westernmost part (Köhn and Gosselck, 1989). In the eastern and southern Baltic, the species was observed for the first time between 2000 and 2002 (Zettler, 2002; Janas et al., 2004; Grabowski, 2006). Currently, the species is the most abundant palaemonid shrimp along the Polish Baltic coast. Köhn & Gosselck (1989) hypothesised that the species could have been transported by ballast water. P. elegans is known to outcompete and replace native palaemonid shrimps from inshore, lagoon and estuarine habitats. Some positive impact may be related to



Figure 40: Palaemon elegans © Malcolm Storey



the species forming abundant populations that may possibly enrich food base of various bird and fish species (Gruszka & Wiecaszek, 2004).

41. Palaemon macrodactylus

P. macrodactylus can tolerate 0.6-48 psu and water temperatures from 2-26°C, with an optimum of 14-26 °C (e.g. Newman, 1963; CABI). It is a large edible crustacean native to northeast Asia (Li et al., 2007). Once established in a region P. macrodactylus spreads to other nearby areas with apparent ease. Shipping has been suggested as a pathway facilitating further spread (Newman, 1963). The species has comparatively long breeding seasons and high fecundity (e.g. Siegfried, 1980). It is largely carnivorous but can exploit a wide variety of food sources and can be cannibalistic in crowded laboratory conditions (Newman, 1963). In San Francisco Bay it is thought to be outcompeting native Crangon species but evidence for its impact on native species in other regions is lacking. In China, it is listed in their Red Data Book as a threatened species.



Figure 41: Palaemon macrodactylus © Melissa Frey, Royal BC Museum, Canada

42. Paralithodes camtschatica

The crab tolerates water temperatures between -1.7 and 11°C, little is known about salinity tolerances, but the species has been observed in Alaska between 22 and 34 psu (Hansen, 2002; DAISIE). It is native to the Okhotsk and Japan Sea, the Bering Sea and the Northern Pacific Ocean, but since 1992 the crab became abundant in Northeast Norwegian waters. The economic value to the Norwegian fisheries on the red king crab has increased almost by a factor 60 between 1994 and 2004. But the concurrent increase in the red king crab stock in recent years has also resulted in bycatch problems, particularly in the gillnet fisheries. The crabs impact the longline fisheries by removing bait from hooks, thereby reducing catches of targeted fish (Sundet & Hjelset, 2002). In order to compensate for the loss of fishery and equipment (trawl-, net, and long-line fishing) caused by the invasion of the red king crab, the criterions for participation in the annual crab fishery are set in favor of the local small-scale fishermen. This is generally acknowledged by fishermen from other parts of Norway, since the presence of the crab directly influence the conditions of the local fishermen (e.g. Jørgensen, 2013). The nature of the food consumed by P. camtschatica varies. The pelagic larvae consume both phytoplankton and zooplankton (Bright, 1967), while, once settled, they feed on the dominant epifaunal component of the refuge substrate (Tsalkina, 1969). Dew (1990) reported that small crabs feed on sea stars, kelp, molted king crab exuvia, clams, mussels, nudibranch egg masses and barnacles. Adults are opportunistic omnivorous feeders according to what is most readily available in the benthos (Cunningham, 1969).



Figure 42: Paralithodes camtschatica © The Childrens Museum of Indianapolis

43. Pfiesteria piscicida

P. piscicida is an estuarine species with a wide temperature (10-32°C) and salinity (2-35 psu) tolerance (NJ Health, 2000). It is a prey generalist that feeds on bacteria, algae, microfauna, finfish and shellfish, and may well represent a significant estuarine microbial predator (e.g. Burkholder et al., 1995; Burkholder & Glasgow, 1997; Glasgow et al., 1998). P. piscicida is lethal to fish at relatively low concentrations (> 250-300 cells/ml). At lower levels (~100-250 cells/ml) ulcerative fish disease results. Similar ulcers have been reported from shellfish as well. P. piscicida and possibly other Pfiesteria-like species are suspected to be responsible for a number of major fish and shellfish kills in the North Carolina Albemarle-Pamlico Estuary and in the Maryland Chesapeake Bay (Burkholder et al. 1995; Burkholder & Glasgow, 1997). The ever changing morphology of this species may give answers to a number of mysterious fish kills along the southeast coast of the United States (Steidinger et al., 1996). This species was initially linked to serious health problems in humans who had come in direct

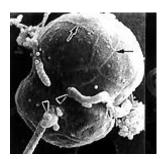


Figure 43: Pfiesteria piscida © Steidinger et al., 1996



contact with it (narcosis, respiratory distress, epidermal lesions, and short-term memory loss); however, a study sponsored by the Centers for Disease Control (CDC) has revealed no such relationship (Swinker *et al.*, 2001).

44. Phaeocystis pouchetii

P. pouchetii is an important colony-forming marine phytoplankton species in the northern hemisphere cold waters (Verity *et al.*, 2007). A study on *Phaeocystis* sp. by *Sini* (2012) found a tolerance level for salinity of 10-40 psu. Its temperature range is -2 to 14 °C (Jahnke & Baumann, 1987). The species has been found to be toxic to cod larvae in Norway (Moestrup, 2015). This species is included in the IOC-UNESCO Taxonomic Reference List of Harmful Micro Algae.

Figure 44: Phaeocystis pouchetii © Hanna Mossfeldt

45. Pseudochattonella verruculosa

Yamaguchi *et al.* (1997) demonstrated the tolerable salinity and temperature ranges of *P. verruculosa*, corresponding to 12-35 psu and 12-22°C respectively. Over recent decades, the species has not only increased in abundance in coastal waters of Japan, but has also been observed in tidal estuaries and lagoons on the eastern coast of the United States, and off the coasts of Germany and New Zealand. Red tides have significant impact on the fishing and aquaculture industry (e.g. Murayama-Kayano *et al.*, 1998). Blooms of *P. verruculosa* have been associated with the mortality of fish (Yamamoto & Tanaka, 1990; Baba *et al.*, 1995; Yamaguchi *et al.*, 1997). The related species, *P. farcimen*, caused the deaths, on the coast of Norway, of 350 tons of farmed salmon in 1998 and 1,100 tons in 2001 (Edvardsen *et al.*, 2007), and deaths of garfish, herring, sandeel and mackerel on the west coast of Denmark (Aure *et al.*, 2001; Bourdelais *et al.*, 2002). The mechanism of icthyotoxicity is still uncertain and no toxins have been isolated or characterised from either *Pseudochattonella* species (Riisberg & Edvardsen, 2008).

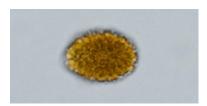


Figure 45: Pseudochattonella verruculosa © Cawthron

46. Rangia cuneata

R. cuneata can tolerate a wide salinity (0-33 psu) and temperature (8-32°C) range (Cooper, 1981). The species is native in the Gulf of Mexico, but has most likely been introduced to Europe, and spread within Europe, through ballast water (e.g. Carlton, 1992; Verween et al., 2006; Rudinskaya & Gusev, 2012; Warzocha & Drgas, 2013). It inhabits low salinity estuarine habitats (Parker, 1966) and is as such most commonly found in areas with salinities from 5-15 psu (Swingle & Bland, 1974). R. cuneata possess both extracellular (blood and body fluid) and intracellular mechanisms of osmoregulation, which enables them to respond to sudden salinity changes in many estuaries (Bedford & Anderson 1972). They can cross the 'horohalinicum', the 5-8 psu salinity boundary which usually divides fresh and salt-water invertebrates, making them one of the few freshwater clams to become established in brackish water (Ladd, 1951) as such thriving in a zone unfavourable for many animals. Competition and predation may explain its scarcity in high salinity environments (Cooper, 1981). Verween et al. (2006a) describe R. cuneata as a biofouling species, causing problems in industrial cooling water systems.



Figure 46: Rangia cuneata © Verween Annick



47. Rapana venosa

R. venosa is considered as one of the worst invaders worldwide. It has a high ecological fitness as evidenced by its high fertility, fast growth rate and broad tolerance to salinity (12-32 psu, Golikov, 1967; ICES, 2004), temperatures (4-27°C, CABI), water pollution and oxygen deficiency, giving it all the characteristics of a successful invader (Kerckhof et al., 2006). In areas where it has been introduced it has caused significant changes to the ecosystem (ISSG, 2007). In the past decades, its biogeographical range has extended towards Europe and America due to shipping (ballast water and aquaculture transfer) (Savini et al., 2007). R. venosa is an active predator of epifaunal bivalves and its proliferation is a serious limitation to natural and cultivated populations of oysters and mussels (Zenetos et al., 2004). It is internationally considered a serious menace to bivalve fisheries, being preferentially acclimated in estuarine/brackish water of coastal regions, where intensive bivalve harvesting usually takes place (Savini et al., 2007). In the North Sea, the regional industries for edible bivalves such as mussels Mytilus edulis, Pacific oysters Crassostrea gigas and cockles Cerastoderma edule may be at risk (Kerckhof et al., 2006; ISSG, 2007). R. venosa has become established in the Black Sea with significant damage to native benthos (e.g. bivalves) (Mann & Harding, 2003). It has occupied an empty ecological niche exerting a significant predatory pressure on the indigenous malacofauna. Impact on bivalve populations is variable ranging from rather mild along the Romanian coast, moderate in Bulgarian and Turkish Black Sea, and severe along Russian and Ukrainian coasts where this species has been blamed for local extermination/major decline of a number of bivalves (BSEPR, 2007). In the North Sea, the possible establishment of R. venosa would exert severe competition pressure to the native whelk Buccinum undatum, a species already suffering from organotin water pollution and heavy fishing pressure (Kerckhof et al., 2006).



Figure 47: Rapana venosa

48. Rhithropanopeus harrisii

R. harrisii is a small brackish water crab which belongs to the superfamily Xanthidae. It is native to the Atlantic coast of North America but has been introduced accidentally in over 20 different countries spanning both North and South America, Europe, northern Africa and Asia (Roche and Torchin, 2007; Roche et al., 2009). Possible vectors of introduction include accidental transport in vessel fouling, ballast water and oyster shipments (Cohen & Carlton, 1995), as well as with fish stocking (Keith, 2008). R. harrisii tolerates a broad range of environmental conditions, mainly salinity (0.2-40 psu, e.g. Christiansen & Costlow, 1975; CABI) and temperature (0-35°C, Christiansen & Costlow, 1975), which facilitates its success as a global invader (Williams, 1984; Petersen, 2006). The species may alter species interactions and cause some economic damage, notably through competition with native species (such as crabs and fish feeding on benthos), spoiling fishes in fill nets, alteration of food webs and fouling of water intake pipes (Marchand & Saudray, 1971; Turoboyski, 1973; Jazdzewski & Konopacka, 1993; Cohen & Carlton, 1995; Zaitsev & Öztürk, 2001; Roche & Torchin, 2007; Keith, 2008). According to Payen and Bonami (1979), R. harrisii can also be a potential host of white spot baculoviruses, which can be transmitted to co-occurring native crustaceans.



6Figure 48: Rhithropanopeus harrisii



49. Styela clava

S. clava, the clubbed tunicate, is a fouling organism native to the Pacific Coast of Asia (Millar, 1960; Eno et al., 1997). Because of its ability to withstand salinity (22-35 psu; Lützen, 1999; Davis et al., 2007; Krone et al., 2007; Davis & Davis, 2008) and temperature (-2-23°C; Lützen, 1999; Minchin, 2009) fluctuations, S. clava has established a widespread non-native distribution. Its global spread is further facilitated by human-assisted dispersal, such as shipping (hull fouling, ballast water) (Eno et al., 1997; Davis et al., 2007) and oyster culture (Lützen, 1999; Davis et al., 2007). The green crab (Carcinus maenas) may also facilitate S. clava invasion (Locke et al., 2007). The species is fast-growing, a prolific breeder and an efficient suspension feeder. It can therefore reach extremely high densities and outcompete native organisms for food in the water column. S. clava also predates on the larvae of native species causing population declines. It fouls on vessels, aquaculture species, fishing equipment, moorings, ropes, etc. In Japan it has been known to impact upon human health causing an asthmatic condition in oyster shuckers when hammering open Styela fouled oysters in poorly ventilated areas (NIMPIS, 2015).



Figure 49: Styela clava © Luis A. Solórzano

50. Stypopodium schimperi

This flat brown algae is considered a Lessepsian immigrant, originally described from the Red Sea coast of Egypt. Its thin thalli with a large surface area usually have rapid uptake rates for nutrients, with a negative impact on competing algae. It functions as an ecosystem engineer, it can foul submarine infrastructure and seasonally huge quantities are observed on the Syrian beaches (i.e. impact on recreational activities) (e.g. Streftaris & Zenetos, 2006). Habitat modification could be either positive, by creating substrate for small epiphytes, or negative by occupying space.



Figure 50: Stypopodium schimperi

51. Undaria pinnatifida

U. pinnatifida is an annual kelp native to northeast Asia and Russia. The species forms the basis of a large aquaculture industry in Japan, Korea and China. In the early 1970s, U. pinnatifida expanded into non-native areas, and is now found in Europe, North America, South America and Australasia. It appears that the species was introduced in Europe primarily by 'hitchhiking' on other aquaculture species (e.g. Crassostrea gigas) (Eno et al., 1997). Probably, secondary introductions took place through fouling on boat hulls (VLIZ alien species consortium, 2011b). Based on the results of Martin & Cuevas (2006) and Peteiro & Sánchez (2012), the salinity tolerance range has been estimated around 11-34 psu. Discontinuous populations occur if seasonal water temperature exceeds 25°C (Hay & Villouta, 1993; Castric-Fey et al., 1999a, b; Stuart et al., 1999; Curiel et al., 2004). Their growth is best when the seawater temperature is between 5 and 13°C. The ability of microscopic stages to go dormant at high temperatures may allow this species to persist during transport. The ecological impact of *U. pinnatifida* can be negative in some regions (decrease of native species diversity through competition) and neutral/positive in others (e.g. Valentine & Johnson, 2003; 2004; Hewitt et al., 2005; Farrell & Fletcher, 2006).



Figure 51: Undaria pinnatifida © Yann Fontana



7. References

Adema, J.P.H.M. (1984). De Blauwe zwemkrab, *Callinectes sapidus* Rathbun, 1896, in: [S.a.] Vita Marina Zeebiol. Doc. Geleedpotigen. Vita Marina Zeebiologische Documentatie: zeebiologie, zeeaquariologie, malacologie, pp. 67-70.

Agency, E. E. (2011). The North Sea. 2012

Allen, B.M., Power, A.M., O'Riordan, R.M., Myers, A.A. & McGrath, D. (2006). Increases in the abundance of the invasive barnacle *Elminius modestus Darwin* in Ireland. Biology and Environment, 106B:91-97.

Alvito, P., Sousa I., Franca S. & de M. Sampayo, M.A. (1990). Diarrhetic shellfish toxins in bivalve molluscs along the coast of Portugal. In: E. Graneli, B. Sundstrom, L. Edler and D.M. Anderson (eds), Toxic Marine Phytoplankton, Elsevier, New York: 443-448.

Anon (2005). *Corbicula fluminea* (mollusk). Global Invasive Species Database. Online at http://www.issg.org/database/species/ecology.asp?si=537 (Accessed on 30 November 2015).

Araújo, R., Bárbara, I., Tibaldo, M., Berecibar, E., Tapia, P.D., Pereira, R., Santos, R. & Pinto, I.S. (2009). Checklist of benthic marine algae and cyanobacteria of northern Portugal. Botanica Marina, 52:24-46.

Asakura, A. & Watanabe, S. (2005). *Hemigrapsus takanoi*, a new species, a sibling species of the common Japanese intertidal crab *H. penicillatus* (Decapoda: Brachyura: Grapsidae). Journal of Crustacean Biology, 25(2):279-292.

Ashton, G.V., Willis, K., Burrows, M. & Cook, E.J. (2007). Environmental tolerance of *Caprella mutica*: implications for its distribution as a non-native species. Marine Environmental Research, 64:305-312.

Attrill, M.J. (1998). A rehabilitated estuarine ecosystem: The environment and ecology of the Thames estuary. Springer Science & Business Media. 254p.

Aure, J., Danielssen, D.S., Skogen, M., Svendsen, E., Soiland, H. & Pettersson, L. (2001). Environmental conditions during the *Chattonella* bloom in the North Sea and Skagerrak in May 1998. In: Harmful Algal Blooms 2000 [ed. by Hallegraeff GM, Bolch CJS, Blackburn SI, Lewis R] Paris,: Intergovernmental Oceanographic Commission of UNESCO, 82-85.

Austoni, M., Cardoso, A.C., Deviller, G., Kamburska, L., Marinov, D., Somma, F., et al. (2006). Indicators for the assessment of thresholds and points of non-return. European Commission, Joint Research Centre. Institute for Environment and Sustainability, Italy.

Baba, T., Momoyama, K. & Hiraoka, M. (1995). A harmful flagellate plankton increased in Tokuyama Bay. Bulletin of Yamaguchi Prefectural Naikai Fisheries Experimental Station (Japan), 24:121-122.

Bacon, PR. (1971). The maintenance of a resident population of *B. eburneus* (Gould) in relation to salinity fluctuation in a Trinidad mangrove swamp. J. Exp. Mar. Biol. Ecol., 6: 187-198.

Bakker, C. & De Pauw, N. (1975). Comparison of plankton assemblages of identical salinity ranges in estuarine tidal, and stagnant environments: II. Zooplankton. Neth. J. Sea Res., 9(2): 145-165.

Bakker, C., Phaff, W.J., van Ewijk-Rosier, M. & De Pauw, N. (1977). Copepod biomass in an estuarine and a stagnant brackish environment of the S.W. Netherlands. Hydrobiologia, 52(1): 3-13.

Balcom, N. C. (1994). Aquatic Immigrants of the Northeast, No. 4: Asian Clam, *Corbicula fluminea*. Connecticut Sea Grant College Program.

Balcom, N.C. (2009). *G. turuturu*: a red seaweed invading Long Island Sound. Groton, Connecticut: Connecticut Sea Grant, 2 pp. http://web2.uconn.edu/seagrant/publications/ais/gratelou.pdf

Balech, E. (1995). The Genus Alexandrium Halim (Dinoflagellata), Sherkin Island Marine Station, Ireland. 151 pp.

Ballesteros, E., Cebrián, E. & Alcoverro, T. (2007). Mortality of shoots of *Posidonia oceanica* following meadow invasion by the red alga Lophocladia lallemandii. Botanica Marina, 50: 8–13.

Bárbara, I. & Cremades, J. (2004). *Grateloupia lanceola* verses *G. turuturu* (Gigartinales, Rhodophyta) in the Iberian Peninsula. Anales del Jardin Botánico de Madrid, 61:103-118.

Barrillé-Boyer, A.L., Gruet, Y., Barillé, L. & Harin, N. (2004). Temporal changes in community structure of tide pools following the "Erika" oil spill. Aquatic Living Resources, 17:323-328.



Bastrop, R., Jürss, K., & Sturmbauer, C. (1998). Cryptic species in a marine polychaete and their independent introduction from North America to Europe. Molecular Biology and Evolution, 15(2).

BBC (2011). 'Killer' shrimp is the worst alien invader of Britain's waterways which officials say are costing billions of pounds to tackle. BBC News. http://www.bbc.co.uk/news/uk-14428585

Bedford, W.B. & Anderson, J.W. (1972). The physiological response of the estuarine clam *Rangia cuneata* (Gray). I Osmoregulation Physiological Zoology, 45: 255-260.

Belin, C. (1993). Distribution of *Dinophysis* spp. and *Alexandrium minutum* along French coasts since 1984 and their DSP and PSP toxicity levels. In: T.J. Smayda, and Y. Shimizu (eds), Toxic Phytoplankton Blooms in the Sea, Elsevier, Amsterdam: 469-474.

Benoit, H.P., Johannsson, O.E., Warner, D.M., Sprules, W.G. & Rudstam, L.G. (2002). Assessing the impact of a recent predatory invader: The population dynamics, vertical distribution, and potential prey of *Cercopagis pengoi* in Lake Ontario. Limnology and Oceanography, 47:626-635.

Bergstrom, P. (2004). An Introduction to Dark False mussels. NOAA Chesapeake Bay Office.

Beukema, J.J. & Dekker, R. (1995). Dynamics and growth of a recent invader into European coastal waters: The American razor clam, *Ensis directus*. Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom, 75(2): 351-362.

Bij de Vaate, A., Jazdzewski, K., Ketelaars, H.A.M., Gollash, S. & van der Velde, G. (2002). Geographical patterns in range extension of Ponto-Caspian macroinvertebrate species in Europe. Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences, 59:1159-1174.

Birnbaum, C. (2011): NOBANIS – Invasive Alien Species Fact Sheet – *Cercopagis pengoi*. www.nobanis.org (Accessed on 1 December 2015).

Blanchard, M. (1997). Spread of the slipper limpet (*Crepidula fornicata*) in Europe, current state and consequences. Scientia Marina, 61(2 supp.):109-118.

Blanchard, M. (2009). Recent expansion of the slipper limpet population (*Crepidula fornicata*) in the Bay of Mont-Saint-Michel (Western Channel, France). Aquatic Living Resources, 22(1):11-19.

BMM. Accessed on 22/11/2015 at http://www.mumm.ac.be/NL/Models/Operational/Salinity/

Boalch, G.T. & Harbour, D.S. (1977). Unusual diatom off the coast of south-west England and its effect on fishing. Nature, 269: 687–688.

Boalch, G.T. (1984). Algal blooms and their effects on fishing in the English Channel. Hydrobiologia, 116/117: 449–452.

Boalch, G.T. (1987). Changes in the phytoplankton of the western English Channel in recent years. British Phycological Journal, 22: 225–235.

Bochert, R., Fritzsche, D. & Burckhardt, R. (1996). Influence of salinity and temperature on growth and survival of the planktonic larvae of *Marenzelleria viridis* (Polychaeta, Spionidae). J. Plankton Res., 18(7):1239-1251.

Boets, P. (2013). Impact assessment of alien macroinvertebrates in Flanders (Belgium). PhD Thesis. Ghent University: Gent. ISBN 978-90-5989-595-9. 209 pp.

Boets, P., Lock, K. & Goethals, P.L.M. (2011a). Using long-term monitoring to investigate the changes in species composition in the harbour of Ghent (Belgium). Hydrobiologia, 663: 155-166.

Boets, P., Lock, K. & Goethals, P.L.M. (2011b). Shifts in the gammarid (Amphipoda) fauna of brackish polder waters in Flanders (Belgium) J. Crust. Biol., 31(2): 270-277.

Boets, P., Lock, K., Goethals, P.L.M. (2013). Assessment of biopollution in Belgian coastal harbours, in: Robbens, J. *et al.* (Ed.) (2013). Non-indigenous species in the North-East Atlantic. Ostend, 20-22 November 2013: Book of abstracts. VLIZ Special Publication, 66: pp. 16

Bollache, L., Devin, S., Wattier, R., Chovet, M., Beisel, J-N., Moreteau, J.C. & Rigaud, T. (2004). Rapid range extension of the Ponto-Caspian amphipod *Dikerogammarus villosus* in France: potential consequences. Archiv für Hydrobiologie, 160:57-66.



Boni, L., Milandri, A., Poletti, R. & Pompei, M. (1993). DSP cases along the coasts of Emilia-Romagna (Northwestern Adriatic Sea). In: T.J. Smayda and Y. Shimizu (eds), Toxic Phytoplankton Blooms in the Sea, Elsevier, Amsterdam: 475-481.

Boos, K. (2009). Mechanisms of a successful immigration from north-east Asia: population dynamics, life history traits and interspecific interactions in the caprellid amphipod *Caprella mutica* Schurin, 1935 (Crustacea, Amphipoda) in European coastal waters. PhD thesis, Department of Biology, Chemistry and Pharmacy, Freie Universität, Berlin, 158 pp.

Boos, K., Ashton, G.V. & Cook, E.J. (2011). The Japanese skeleton shrimp *Caprella mutica* (Crustacea, Amphipoda): a global invader of coastal waters.

Borcherding, J., Murawski, S. & Arndt, H. (2006). Population ecology, vertical migration and feeding of the Ponto-Caspian invader *Hemimysis anomala* in a gravel-pit lake connected to the River Rhine. Freshwater Biology, 51(12):2376-2387.

Bosveld, J. & Kroes, M. (2011). Onderzoek visstand Haven van Gent en het Kanaal Gent-Terneuzen. Tauw: Utrecht. 47 + Bijlagen pp.

Boudouresque, C.F. & Verlaque, M. (2002). Assessing scale and impact of ship-transported alien macrophytes in the Mediterranean Sea. pp. 53–62. In: Briand, F. (ed.). Alien marine organisms introduced by ships in the Mediterranean and Black seas. Workshop Monographs nº20, CIESM, Monaco.

Bourdelais, A.J., Tomas, C.R., Naar J., Kubanek, J. & Baden, D.G. (2002). New fish-killing alga in coastal Delaware produces neurotoxins. Environmental Health Perspectives, 110:465-470.

Branch, G.M. & Steffani, C.N. (2004). Can we predict the effects of alien species? A case-history of the invasion of South Africa by *Mytilus galloprovincialis* (Lamarck). Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology, 300:189-215.

Briciu-Burghina, C.C. & Regan, F. (2012). Continuous real-time monitoring of estuarine environments in Dublin. In: SESEH 2012 (Sino-European Symposium on Environment and Health, 20-25 Aug 2012, Galway, Ireland.

Bright, D.B. (1967). Life histories of the king crab, *Paralithodes camtschatica*, and the Tanner crab, *Chionoecetes bairdi*, in Cook Inlet, Alaska. Ph.D. thesis, Univ. South. Calif., Los Angeles. 265 p.

Bruijs, M.C.M., Kelleher, B., van der Velde, G. & bij de Vaate, A. (2001). Oxygen consumption, temperature and salinity tolerance of the invasive amphipod *Dikerogammarus villosus*: Indicators of further dispersal via ballast water transport. Archiv für Hydrobiologie, 152(4):633-646.

Brylinski, J.-M. (1981). Reports on the presence of *Acartia tonsa* Dana (Copepoda) in the area of Dunkirk and its geographical distribution in Europe. J. Plankton Res., 3(2): 255-260.

BSEPR (2007). Black Sea Environmental Programme: European Life Styles and Marine Ecosystems.

Bullard, S.G., Lambert, G., Carman, M.R., Byrnes, J., Whitlatch, R.B., Ruiz, G.M., Miller, R.J., Harris, L.G., Valentine, P.C., Collie, J.S., Pederson, J., McNaught, D.C., Cohen, A.N., Asch, R.G., Dijkstra, J. & Heinonen, K. (2007a). The Invasive colonial ascidian Didemnum sp.: current distribution, basic biology, and potential threat to marine communities of the northeast and west coasts of the United States. J. Exp. Mar. Biol. Ecol., 342:99-108.

Bullard, S.G., Sedlack, B., Reinhardt, J.F., Litty, C., Gareau, K. & Whitlatch, R.B. (2007b). Fragmentation of colonial ascidians: differences in reattachment capability among species. Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology, 342(1):166-168.

Bullard, S.G. & Whitlatch, R.B. (2009). In situ growth of the colonial ascidian Didemnum vexillum under different environmental conditions. Aquatic Invasions, 4(1):275-278.

Burkholder, J.M., Glasgow, Jr. H.B. & Hobbs C.W. (1995). Fish kills linked to a toxic ambush-predator dinoflagellate: distribution and environmental conditions. Mar. Ecol. Prog. Ser., 124: 43-61.

Burkholder, J.M. & Glasgow, Jr. H.B. (1997). *Pfiesteria piscicida* and other *Pfiesteria*-like dinoflagellates: Behavior, impacts, and environmental controls. Limnol. Oceanogr., 45: 1052-1075.



Burlakova, L.E., Karatayev, A.Y. & Padilla, D.K. (2005). Functional changes in benthic freshwater communities after *Dreissena polymorpha* (Pallas) invasion and consequences for filtration. In: The Comparative Roles of Suspension Feeders in Ecosystems [ed. by Dame R, Olenin S] The Netherlands: Springer, 263-275. NATO Science Series IV: Earth and Environmental Sciences, volume 47.

Bushnoe, T.M., Warner, D.M., Rudstam, L.G. & Mills, E.L. (2003). *Cercopagis pengoi* as a new prey item for alewife (*Alosa pseudoharengus*) and rainbow smelt (*Osmerus mordax*) in Lake Ontario. Journal of Great Lakes Research, 29:205-212.

CABI (2015) Invasive Species Compendium. CAB International, Wallingford, UK. http://www.cabi.org/isc (Accessed between November and December 2015).

Carlton, J.T. (1985). Transoceanic and interoceanic dispersal of coastal marine organisms: the biology of ballast water. Oceanography and Marine Biology. An Annual Review, 23:313-371.

Carlton, J.T. (1989). Man's role in changing the face of the ocean: Biological invasions and implications for conservation of near-shore environments. Conservation Biology, 3:265-273.

Carlton, J.T. (1992). Introduced marine and estuarine mollusks of North America: an end-of-the-20th-century perspective. J. Shellfish Res. 11(2): 489-505.

Carman, M.R., Bullard, S.G. & Donnelly, J.P. (2007). Water quality, nitrogen pollution, and ascidian diversity in coastal waters of southern Massachusetts, USA. Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology, 342(1):175-178.

Carney, W.P., Sudomo, M. & Purnomo. (1980). Echinostomiasis: a disease that disappeared. Tropical and Geographical Medicine, 32(2):101-105.

Casellato, S., Visentin, A. & Piana, G. la (2007). The predatory impact of *Dikerogammarus villosus*, a danger for fish. In: Biological invaders in inland waters: profiles, distribution, and threats. Dordrecht, The Netherlands: Springer, 495-506.

Castric-Fey, A., Beaupoil, C., Bouchain, J., Pradier, E. & L'Hardy-Halos, M.T. (1999a). The introduced alga *Undaria pinnatifida* (Laminariales, Alariaceae) in the rocky shore ecosystem of the St Malo area: morphology and growth of the sporophyte. Botanica Marina, 42:71-82.

Castric-Fey, A., Beaupoil, C., Bouchain, J., Pradier, E. & L'Hardy-Halos, M.T. (1999b). The introduced alga *Undaria pinnatifida* (Laminariales, Alariaceae) in the rocky shore ecosystem of the St Malo area: growth rate and longevity of the sporophyte. Botanica Marina, 42:83-96.

Cebrián, E. & Ballesteros, E. (2010). Invasion of Mediterranean benthic assemblages by red alga *Lophocladia lallemandii* (Montagne) F. Schmitz: Depth-related temporal variability in biomass and phenology. Aquatic Botany 92: 81–85.

Cembella, A.D., Sullivan, J.J., Boyer, G.L., Taylor, F.J.R & Anderson, R.J. (1987). Variation in paralytic shellfish toxin composition within *the Protogonyaulax tamarensis/catenella* species complex; red tide dinoflagellates. Biochem. Syst. Ecol., 15: 171-186.

Cembella, A.D., Therriault, J.C. & Beland, P. (1988). Toxicity of cultured isolates and natural populations of *Protogonyaulax tamarensis* from the St. Lawrence estuary. J. Shellfish Res., 7: 611-621.

Cembella, A.D., Lewis, N.I. & Quilliam, M.A. (2000). The marine dinoflagellate *Alexandrium ostenfeldii* (Dinophyceae) as the causative organism of spirolide shellfish toxins. Phycologia, 39: 67-74.

Cembella, A.D., Ibarra, D. A., Diogene, J., & Dahl, E. (2005). Harmful algal blooms and their assessment in fjords and coastal embayments. Oceanography, 18(2).

Chang, F.H. (2011). Toxic effects of three closely-related dinoflagellates, *Karenia concordia*, *K. brevisulcata* and *K. mikimotoi* (Gymnodiniales, Dinophyceae) on other microalgal species. Harmful Algae, 10.

Christiansen, M.E. & Costlow, J.D. (1975). Effect of salinity and cyclic temperature on larval development of mud-crab *Rhithropanopeus harrisii* (Brachiura, Xanthidae) reared in laboratory. Marine Biology, 32(3):215-221.

Cohen, A.N. & Carlton, J.T. (1995). Nonindigenous aquatic species in a U.S. estuary: a case study of the biological invasions of the San Francisco Bay and delta. A report for the US fish and wildlife service, Washington D.C.



Cook, E.J., Jahnke, M., Kerckhof, F., Minchin, D., Faasse, M., Boos, K. & Ashton, G. (2007). European expansion of the introduced amphipod *Caprella mutica* Schurin 1935. Aquatic Invasions, 2(4): 411-421.

Cooper, R.B. (1981). Salinity tolerance of *Rangia cuneate* (Pelecypoda:Mactridae) in relation to its estuarine environment: A review, Walkerana 1: 19-31.

Corkum, L.D., Sapota, M.R. & Skora, K.E. (2004). The round goby, *Neogobius melanostomus*, a fish invader on both sides of the Atlantic Ocean. Biological Invasions, 6: 173-181.

Costello, M.J. (1993). Biogeography of alien amphipods occurring in Ireland, and interactions with native species. Proceedings of the First European Crustacean Conference, 1992. Crustaceana, 65(3): 287-299.

Council of Europe (2009). Compilation of National Reports on Activities Related to Biological Diversity of European Islands, Bern Convention Group of Experts on European Islands Biological Diversity. T-PVS/Inf (2009) 12.

Coutts, A.D.M., Moore, K.M. & Hewitt, C.L. (2003). Ships' sea-chests: an overlooked transfer mechanism for non-indigenous marine species? Marine Pollution Bulletin, 46:1504-1515.

Coutts, A.D.M. & Forrest, B.M. (2007). Development and application of tools for incursion response: lessons learned from the management of the fouling pest *Didemnum vexillum*. Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology, 342(1):154-162.

Crăciun, C. (1980). Effect of high temperatures on the ultrastructure of leydig cells in *Mytilus galloprovincialis*. Marine Biology, 60:73-79.

Crisp, D.J. & Davies, P.A. (1955). Observations in vivo on the breeding of *Elminius modestus* grown on glass slides. Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom, 34:357-380.

Cunningham, D.T. (1969). A study of the food and feeding relationships of the Alaskan king crab *Paralithodes* camtschatica. Master thesis. State College, California, San Diego. 84 pp.

Curiel, D., Scattolin, M., Miotti, C., Zuliani, A. & Marzocchi, M. (2004). Dynamics of development of *Undaria pinnatifida* (Harvey) Suringar in the City of Venice (lagoon of Venice). (Dinamiche di sviluppo di *Undaria pinnatifida* (Harvey) Suringar nel Centro Storico di Venezia (Laguna di Venezia). Bollettino del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Venezia, 55:3-16.

DAISIE. European Invasive Alien Species Gateway. http://www.europe-aliens.org (Accessed between November – December 2015)

Danilo, C., Borg, A.M., Thor, P., Gorokhova, E. & Tiselius, P. (2008). Instantaneous salinity reductions affect the survival and feeding rates of the co-occurring copepods *Acartia tonsa* Dana and *A. clausi* Giesbrecht differently. Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology, 362: 18-25.

Darrigran, G. (2002). Potential impact of filter-feeding invaders on temperate inland freshwater environments. Biomedical and Life Sciences, 4(1-2):145-156.

Dauvin, J.C., Rius, A.T. & Ruellet, T. (2009). Recent expansion of two invasive crabs species *Hemigrapsus sanguineus* (de Haan, 1835) and *H. takanoi* Asakura and Watanabe 2005 along the Opal Coast, France. Aquatic Invasions, 4(3):451-465.

Davidson, K., Miller P., Wilding T. A., Shutler J., Bresnan E., Kennington K., et al. (2009). A large and prolonged bloom of *Karenia mikimotoi* in Scottish waters in 2006. Harmful Algae, 8(2).

Davis, M.H. & Davis M.E. (2005). *Styela clava* (Tunicata: Ascidiacea) - a new addition to the fauna of the Portuguese coast. J. Mar. Biol. Ass. U.K., 85:403-404.

Davis, M.H., Lützen, J. & Davis, M.E. (2007). The spread of *Styela clava* Herdman, 1882 (Tunicata, Ascidiacea) in European waters Aquat. Invasions, 2(4): 378-390.

Davis, M.H. & Davis, M.E. (2008). First record of *Styela clava* (Tunicata, Ascidiacea) in the Mediterranean region Aquat. Invasions 3(2): 125-132.

De Blauwe, H. (2006). De rugstreepsteurgarnaal *Palaemon macrodactylus* in België. De Strandvlo, 26(1):22-23.



De Blauwe, H. & Dumoulin, E. (2009). De zeefauna en -flora uit de jachthaven van Zeebrugge, in het bijzonder de fouling-organismen van drijvende pontons. De Strandvlo, 29(2): 41-63.

De Montaudouin, X. & Sauriau, P.G. (1999). The proliferating Gastropoda *Crepidula fornicata* may stimulate macrozoobenthic diversity. J. Mar. Biol. Ass. UK, 79:1069-1077.

Decottignies, P., Beninger, P., Rincé, Y. & Riera, P. (2007a). Trophic interactions between two introduced suspension-feeders, *Crepidula fornicata* and *Crassostrea gigas*, influenced by seasonal effects and qualitative selection capacity. J. Exp. Mar. Biol. Ecol, 342(2):231-241.

Decottignies, P., Beninger, P., Rincé, Y., Robins, R.J. & Riera, P. (2007b). Exploitation of natural food sources by two sympatric invasive suspension-feeders *Crassostrea gigas* and *Crepidula fornicata*. Marine Ecology Progress Series, 334:179-192.

Delgado, M., Garces, E. & Camp, J. (1996). Growth and behavior of *Dinophysis sacculus* from NW Mediterranean. In: T. Yasumoto, Y. Oshima and Y. Fukuyo (eds), Harmful and Toxic Algal Blooms, IOC UNESCO, Paris: 261-264.

Den Hartog, C. (1953). Immigration, dissemination and ecology of *Elminius modestus* Darwin in the North Sea, especially along the Dutch coast. Beaufortia, 4(33):9-20.

Deudero, S., Blanco A., Box, A., Mateu-Vicens, G., Cabanellas-Reboredo, M. & Sureda, A. (2010). Interaction between the invasive macroalga *Lophocladia lallemandii* and the bryozoan *Reteporella grimaldii* at seagrass meadows: density and physiological responses. Biological Invasions, 12: 41–52.

Devin, S. & Beisel, J-N. (2009). *Dikerogammarus villosus* (Sowinsky), killer shrimp (Gammaridae, Crustacea). In: Handbook of alien species in Europe. Springer, 309.

Dew, C.B. (1990). Behavioural ecology of podding red king crab, *Paralithodes camtschatica*. Can. J. Fish. Aquat. Sci., 47(10): 1944-1958.

Dick, J.T.A. & Platvoet, D. (2000). Invading predatory crustacean *Dikerogammarus villosus* eliminates both native and exotic species. Proceedings of the Royal Society of London. Series B, Biological Sciences, 267(1447):977-983.

Dick, J.T.A., Platvoet, D. & Kelly, D.W. (2002). Predatory impact of the freshwater invader *Dikerogammarus villosus* (Crustacea: Amphipoda). Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences, 59:1078-1084.

Dijkstra, J., Harris, L.G. & Westerman, E. (2007). Distribution and long-term temporal patterns of four invasive colonial ascidians in the Gulf of Maine. Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology, 342(1):61-68.

Dittel, A.I. & Epifanio, C.E. (2009). Invasion biology of the Chinese mitten crab *Eriocheir sinensis*: A brief review. Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology, 374: 79–92.

Dublin waste to energy project (2006). Environmental Impact Statement Chapter 12-water: 48p. (http://dublinwastetoenergy.ie/uploads/archive/files/july-2006/technical_summary/Chapter_12_Water.pdf)

d'Udekem d'Acoz, C., Faasse, M., Dumoulin, E. & De Blauwe, H. (2005). Occurrence of the Asian shrimp *Palaemon macrodactylus* in the southern bight of the North Sea, with a key to the Palaemonidae of north-western Europe (Crustacea: Decapoda: Caridea). Nederlandse Faunistische Mededelingen, 22:95-111.

Edvardsen, B., Eikrem, W., Shalchian-Tabrizi, K., Riisberg, I., Johnson, G., Naustvall, L. & Throndsen, J. (2007). *Verrucophora farcimen* gen. et sp. nov. (Dictyochophyceae, Heterokonta) - a bloom-forming ichthyotoxic flagellate from the Skagerrak, Norway. Journal of Phycology, 43:1054-1070.

Edwards, M., John, A.W.G., Johns, D.G. & Reid, P.C. (2001). Case history and persistence of the non-indigenous diatom *Coscinodiscus wailesii* in the north-east Atlantic. Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the UK, 81: 207–211.

Elliott, P. & zu Ermgassen, P.S.E. (2008). The Asian clam (*Corbicula fluminea*) in the River Thames, London, England. Aquatic Invasions, 3(1):54-60.

Ellis, S. & MacIsaac, H.J. (2009). Salinity tolerance of Great Lakes invaders. Freshwater Biology, 54(1):77-89.

Encyclopedia of Life. Acartia tonsa. Accessed on 26/11/15 at http://eol.org/pages/1020212/details.

Encyclopedia of Life. Hydroides dianthus. Accessed on 10/12/15 at http://eol.org/pages/619558/details



Eno, N.C., Clark, R.A. & Sanderson, W.G. (1997). Non-native marine species in British waters: a review and directory. Peterborough: Joint Nature Conservation Committee. Peterborough, UK. ISBN 1-86107-442-5. 152 pp.

Escapa, M., Isacch, J.P., Daleo, P., Alberti, J., Irribarne, O., Borges, M., Dos Santos, E.P., Gagliardini, D.A. & Lasta, M. (2004). The distribution and ecological effects of the introduced Pacific oyster *Crassostrea gigas* (Thunberg, 1793) in Northern Patagonia. J. Shellfish Res., 23(3):765-772.

Essink, K. (1994). Foreign species in the Wadden Sea. Do they cause problems? Wadden Sea Newsletter, 1: 9-11.

Evans, L.P., Murphy, C.P., Britton, J.C. & Newland, L.W. (1979). Salinity relationships in *Corbicula fluminea* (Müller). Proceedings of the First International Corbicula Symposium, pp. 193-214.

FAO (2004). Annuaire de statistiques des Pêches 2002. Production de l'Aquaculture. Vol. 94/2. Statistiques Number 181 et Pêches Number 67. Rome, 206 pp.

Farnham, W.F. (1980). Studies on aliens in the marine flora of southern England. In: The Shore Environment. Volume 2: Ecosystems [ed. by Price, J. H.\Irvine, D. E. G.\Farnham, W. F.]. London, UK: Academic Press, 875-914.

Farrell, P. & Fletcher, R.L. (2006). An investigation of dispersal of the introduced brown alga *Undaria pinnatifida* (Harvey) Suringar and its competition with some species on the man-made structures of Torquay Marina (Devon, UK). Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology, 334(2):236-243.

Fitzgerald, A. (2007). Slipper limpet utilisation and management, Final report. Port of Truro Oyster Management group. Sea Fisheries Publications, Sea Fisheries Authority, Council of Wales.

Forth Replacement Crossing. (2009). Environmental Statement http://www.transportscotland.gov.uk/report/j11223-047.htm

Freshwater, D.W., Montgomery, F., Greene, J.K., Hamner, R.M., Williams, M. & Whitfield, P.E. (2006). Distribution and identification of an invasive *Gracilaria species* that is hampering commercial fishing operations in southeastern North Carolina, USA. Biological Invasions, 8: 631-637.

Fuentes, V.L., Angel, D.L., Bayha, K.M., Atienza, D., Edelist, D., Brodehore, C., Gili, J.-M. & Purcell, J.E. (2010). Blooms of the invasive ctenophore, *Mnemiopsis leidyi*, span the Mediterranean Sea in 2009. Hydrobiologia, 645: 23-37.

Gasiunas, I.I. (1964). Acclimatization of forage crustaceans into the Kaunas hydropower plant reservoir and possibility of their migration into other waters of Lithuania. Trudy Akademii Nauk Litovskoi SSR, Seriya B, 1(30):79-85.

Giacobbe, M.G., Oliva, F., La Ferla, R., Puglisi A., Crisafi, E. & Maimone, G. (1995). Potentially toxic dinoflagellates in Mediterranean waters (Sicily) and related hydrobiological conditions. Aquat. Microb. Ecol., 9: 3-68.

Glasgow, Jr., H.B., Lewitus A.J. & Burkholder J.M. (1998). Feeding behavior of the ichthyotoxic estuarine dinoflagellate, *Pfiesteria piscicida*, on amino acids, algal prey, and fish vs. mammalian erythrocytes. In: B. Reguera, J. Blanco, Ma L. Fernandez & T. Wyatt (eds.), Harmful Algae, Xunta de Galicia and Intergovernmental Oceanographic Commission of UNESCO, Spain: 394-397.

Golikov, A.N. (1967). In: Gastropoda in Animals and Plants of Peter the Great Bay Nauka Leningrad, Russia, 59-71.

Gollasch, S. (2006). *Eriocheir sinensis*. DAISIE Fact Sheet. Delivering Alien Invasive Species Inventories for Europe (DAISIE).

Gollasch, S. (2010). Final report of the shipboard tests of the MAHLE industriefiltratie GmbH Ballast Water Treatment System OPS (Ocean Protection System) for type approval according to regulation D-2 and the relevant IMO Guideline (G8).

Gollasch, S. & Leppäkoski, E. (2007). Risk assessment and management scenarios for ballast water mediated species introductions into the Baltic Sea. Aquatic Invasions, 2(4): 313-340.

Gomez, F. (2008). Phytoplankton invasions: Comments on the validity of categorizing the non-indigenous dinoflagellates and diatoms in European Seas. Marine Pollution Bulletin, 56:620-628.

Goulletquer, P. & Héral, M. (1992). The ecology of *Crassostrea gigas* in Australia, New Zealand, France and Washington State. Oyster Ecology Workshop, October 1991, Annapolis, MD, USA. UM.-SG-TS-92.07 Maryland Sea Grant College, 13-19.



Grabowski, M. (2006). Rapid colonization of the Polish Baltic coast by an Atlantic palaemonid shrimp *Palaemon elegans* Rathke, 1837. Aquatic Invasions, 1(3):116-123.

Grabowski, M., Konopacka, A., Jazdzewski, K. & Janowska, E. (2006). Invasions of alien gammarid species and retreat of natives in the Vistula Lagoon (Baltic Sea, Poland). Helgoland Marine Research, 60: 90-97.

Grabowski, M., Bacela, K. & Wattier, R. (2007). *Dikerogammarus villosus* (Sowinsky, 1894) (Crustacea, Amphipoda) colonizes next alpine lake - Lac du Bourget, France. Aquatic Invasions, 2(3):268-271.

Grigorovich, I.A., MacIsaac, H.J., Shadrin, N.V. & Mills, E.L. (2002). Patterns and mechanisms of aquatic invertebrate introductions in the Ponto-Caspian region. Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Science, 59:1189-1208.

Gruszka, P. & Wiecaszek, B. (2004). Book of Abstracts, Baltic - the Sea of Aliens, Gdynia, Poland.

Haas, G., Brunke, M. & Strei, B. (2002). Fast turnover in dominance of exotic species in the Rhine River determines biodiversity and ecosystem function: an affair between amphipods and mussels. In: Invasive Aquatic Species of Europe: Distribution, Impacts and Management, Dordrecht, The Netherlands: Kluwer Academic Publishers, 426-432.

Hallegraeff, G.M. (2003). Harmful algal blooms: a global overview. Manual on harmful marine microalgae.

Hamer, B., Jaksić, Z., Pavicić-Hamer, D., Perić, L., Medaković, D., Ivanković, D., Pavicić, J., Zilberberg, C., Schröder, H.C., Müller, W.E., Smodlaka, N. & Batel, R. (2008). Effect of hypoosmotic stress by low salinity acclimation of Mediterranean mussels *Mytilus galloprovincialis* on biological parameters used for pollution assessment. Aquat. Toxicol. 89(3):137-151.

Hammann, M., Buchholz, B., Karez, R. & Weinberger, F. (2008). Impact of the invasive red alga *Gracilaria* vermiculophylla upon native *Fucus* communities in the Baltic Sea. Diss. Leuphana Universität.

Hansen, T. (2002). Temperaturpreferanser hos kongekrabbe (*Paralithodes camtschaticus*). Cand. scient. thesis in Marine Biology, Norwegian College of Fishery Science, University of Tromsø, Norway, pp 86.

Hansen, P.J., Cembella, A.D. & Moestrup, O. (1992). The marine dinoflagellate *Alexandrium ostenfeldii*: Paralytic shellfish toxin concentration, composition, and toxicity to a tintinnid ciliate. J. Phycol., 28: 597-603.

Harlin, M.M. & Villalard-Bohnsack, M. (2001). Seasonal dynamics and recruitment strategies of the invasive seaweed *Grateloupia doryphora* (Halymeniaceae, Rhodophyta) in Narragansett Bay and Rhode Island Sound, Rhode Island, USA. Phycologia, 40:468-474.

Hay, C.H. & Villouta, E. (1993). Seasonality of the adventive Asian kelp *Undaria pinnatifida* in New Zealand. Botanica Marina, 36:461-476.

HELCOM, 1996. 3rd Periodic Assessment of the State of the Marine Environment of the Baltic Sea.

HELCOM/OSPAR (2015). Joint Harmonised Procedure for the Contracting Parties of OSPAR and HELCOM on the granting of exemptions under International Convention for the Control and Management of Ships' Ballast Water and Sediments, Regulation A-4. Adopted as OSPAR Agreement 2013-09 and by HELCOM Ministerial Meeting Copenhagen 3 October 2013. Amended by HELCOM 2015 (March) and OSPAR Agreement 2015-XX. OSPAR Commission: London. 52 pp.

Hempel, M. & Thiel, R. (2015). Effects of salinity on survival, daily food intake and growth of juvenile round goby *Neogobius melanostomus* (Pallas, 1814) from a brackish water system. J. Appl. Ichthyol., 31: 370–374.

Hewitt, C.L., Campbell, M.L., McEnnulty, F., Moore, K.M., Murfet, N.B., Robertson, B. & Schaffelke, B. (2005). Efficacy of physical removal of a marine pest: the introduced kelp *Undaria pinnatifida* in a Tasmanian Marine Reserve. Biological Invasions, 7(2):251-263.

Holdich, D., Gallagher, S., Rippon, L., Harding, P. & Stubbington, R. (2005). The invasive Ponto-Caspian mysid, *Hemimysis anomala*, reaches the UK. Aquatic Invasions, 1:4-6.

Hopkins, C.C.E. (2001). Actual and potential effects of introduced marine organisms in Norwegian waters, including Svalbard. Research report 2001-1. Directorate for Nature Management.

ICES (2004). Alien Species Alert: *Rapana venosa* (veined whelk). ICES Cooperative Research Report No. 264 [ed. by Roger Mann, Anna Occhipinti, Juliana Harding M].



ICES (2009). International Council for the Exploration of the Sea. Report of the Working Group on Introduction and Transfers of Marine Organisms (WGITMO). 11 - 13 March 2009, Washington D.C., USA.

Idrisi, N., Mills, L.E., Rudstam, I.G. & Stewart, D.J. (2001). Impact of zebra mussels (*Dreissena polymorpha*) on the pelagic lower trophic levels of Oneida Lake, New York. Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences, No. 58:1430-1441.

Inderjit, Chapman D., Ranelletti, M. & Kaushik, S. (2006). Invasive marine algae: an ecological perspective. Botanical Review, 72:153-178.

ISSG (Global Invasive Species Database). Accessed in November 2015. (http://www.issg.org/database/welcome/)

Jahnke, J. & Baumann, M.E.M. (1987). Differentiation between *Phaeocystis pouchetti* (Har.) Lagerheim and *Phaeocystis globose* Scherffel. I. Colony shapes and temperature tolerances. Hydrobiol. Bull., 21:141–147.

Janas, U., Zarzycki, T. & Kozik, P. (2004). *Palaemon elegans* - a new component of the Gulf of Gdansk macrofauna. Oceanologia, 46(1):143-146.

Janas, U. & Wysocki, P. (2005). *Hemimysis anomala* G.O. Sars, 1907 (Crustacea, Mysidacea): first record in the Gulf of Gdansk. Oceanologia, 47(3): 405-408.

Jansson, K. (1994). Alien species in the marine environment. Naturvårdsverket. Rapport 4357.

Jaspers, C., Møller, L.F. & Kiørboe, T. (2011). Salinity Gradient of the Baltic Sea Limits the Reproduction and Population Expansion of the Newly Invaded Comb Jelly *Mnemiopsis leidyi*. PLoS ONE 6(8): e24065. doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0024065.

Jazdzewski, K. & Konopacka, A. (1993). Survey and distribution of Crustacea Malacostraca in Poland. Crustaceana [Proceedings of the First European Crustacean Conference, 1992.], 65(2):176-191.

Jazdzewski, K., Konopacka, A. & Grabowski, M. (2004). Recent drastic changes in the gammarid fauna (Crustacea, Amphipoda) of the Vistula River deltaic system in Poland caused by alien invaders. Diversity and Distributions 10: 81-87.

Jensen, M. & Moestrup, O. (1997). Autecology of the toxic dinoflagellate *Alexandrium ostenfeldii*: life history and growth at different temperatures and salinities. Eur. J. Phycol., 32: 9-18.

Jørgensen, L.L. (2013): NOBANIS – Invasive Alien Species Fact Sheet – Paralithodes *camtschaticus* – From: Online Database of the European Network on Invasive Alien Species – NOBANIS www.nobanis.org, Accessed on 4/12/2015.

Karatayev, A.Y., Burlakova, L.E. & Padilla, D.K. (1997). The effects of *Dreissena polymorpha* (Pallas) invasion on aquatic communities in Eastern Europe. Journal of Shellfish Research, 16:187-203.

Karatayev, A.Y., Burlakova, L.E. & Padilla, D.K. (2002). Impacts of zebra mussels on aquatic communities and their role as ecosystem engineers. In: Invasive Aquatic Species of Europe: Distribution, Impacts and Management [ed. by Leppäkoski E, Gollasch S, Olenin] Dordrecht, The Netherlands: Kluwer Academic Publishers, 433-446.

Karatayev, A.Y., Padilla, D.K., Minchin, D., Boltovskoy, D. & Burlakova, L.E. (2007). Changes in global economies and trade: the potential spread of exotic freshwater bivalves. Biological Invasions, 9(2):161-180.

Katsanevakis, S., Wallentinus, I., Zenetos, A., Leppäkoski, E., Çinar, M.E., Oztürk, B., Grabowski, M., Golani, D. & Cardoso, A.C. (2014). Impacts of invasive alien marine species on ecosystem services and biodiversity: a pan-European review. Aquatic Invasions, 9(4): 391–423.

Keith, D.E. (2008). Occurrence of *Rhithropanopeus harrisii* (mud crab) in Texas inland impoundments. Tarleton State University, unpaginated.

Kelleher, B., van der Velde, G., Giller, P.S. & Bij de Vaate, A. (1999). Dominant role of exotic mass invaders in the diet of important fish species of the River Lower Rhine, The Netherlands. Crustacean Issues, 12:35-46.

Kelly, D.W., Muirhead, J.R., Heath, D.D. & MacIsaac, H.J. (2006). Contrasting patterns in genetic diversity following multiple invasions of fresh and brackish waters. Molecular Ecology, 15(12): 3641-3653.

Kennedy, S.V. (2010). The invasive dark falsemussel *Mytilopsis leucophaeata* (Bivalvia: Dreissenidae): a literature review. Aquatic Ecology, 45(2): 163-183.



Kerckhof, F., Vink, R.J., Nieweg, D.C. & Post, J.J.N. (2006). The veined whelk *Rapana venosa* has reached the North Sea. Aquatic Invasions, 1(1):35-37.

Ketelaars, H.A.M., Lambregts-van, de Clundert, F.E., Carpentier, C.J., Wagenvoort, A.J. & Hoogenboezem, W. (1999). Ecological effects of the mass occurrence of the Ponto-Caspian invader, *Hemimysis anomala* G.O. Sars, 1907 (Crustacea: Mysidacea), in a freshwater storage reservoir in the Netherlands, with notes on its autecology and new records. Hydrobiologia, 394:233-248.

Kissman, C.E.H., Knoll, L.B. & Sarnelle, O. (2010). Dreissenid mussels (*Dreissena polymorpha* and *Dreissena bugensis*) reduce microzooplankton and macrozooplankton biomass in thermally stratified lakes. Limnology and Oceanography, 55(5):1851-1859.

Kley, A. & Maier, G. (2003). Life history characteristics of the invasive freshwater gammarids *Dikerogammarus villosus* and *Echinogammarus ischnus* in the river Main and the Main-Donau canal. Archiv für Hydrobiologie, 156(4):457-469.

Köhn, J. & Gosselck, F. (1989). Identification key for the Malacostraca of the Baltic Sea. Mitteilungen aus dem Zoologishen Museum in Berlin, 65(1):3-114.

Kooistra, W.H.C.F., De Boer, M. K., Vrieling, E. G., Connell, L. B. & Gieskes, W. W. C. (2001). Variation along ITS markers across strains of *Fibrocapsa japonica* (Raphidophyceae) suggests hybridization events and recent range expansion. Journal of Sea Research, 46.

Kornis, M.S., Mercado-Silva, N. & Vander Zanden, M.J. (2012). Twenty years of invasion: a review of round goby *Neogobius melanostomus* biology, spread and ecological implications. Journal of Fish Biology, 80: 235-285.

Kott, P. (1985). The Australian Ascidiacea part 1, Phlebobranchia and Stolidobranchia. Memoirs of the Queensland Museum, 23:1-440.

Kott, P. (2002). A complex didemnid ascidian from Whangamata, New Zealand. Journal Marine Biological Association UK, 82:625-628.

Kotta, J., Orav, H. & Sandberg-Kilpi, E. (2001) Ecological consequence of the introduction of the polychaete *Marenzelleria viridis* into a shallow water biotope of the northern Baltic Sea. J Sea Res., 46: 273-280

Kotta, J. & Ólafsson, E. (2003). Competition for food between the introduced exotic polychaete *Marenzelleria viridis* and the resident native amphipod *Monoporeia affinis* in the Baltic Sea. Journal of Sea Research, 50(1):27-35.

Kotta, J., Simm, M., Kotta, I., Kanošina, I., Kallaste, K. & Raid, T. (2004b). Factors controlling long-term changes of the eutrophicated ecosystem of Pärnu Bay, Gulf of Riga. Hydrobiologia, 514:259-268.

Kotta, J., Kotta, I., Simm, M., Lankov, A., Lauringson, V., Põllumäe, A. & Ojaveer, H. (2006). Ecological consequences of biological invasions: three invertebrate case studies in the north-eastern Baltic Sea. Helgoland Marine Research, 60(2):106-112.

Kremer, P. & Reeve, M.R. (1989). Growth dynamics of a ctenophore (*Mnemiopsis*) in relation to variable food supply. II. Carbon budgets and growth model. Journal of Plankton Research, 11: 553-574.

Krone, R., Wanke, C. & Schröder, A. (2007). A new record of *Styela clava* Herdman, 1882 (Urochordata, Ascidiacea) from the central German Bight Aquat. Invasions, 2(4): 442-444.

Kryuchkova, N.M. & Derengovskaya, R.A. (2000). Proceedings of the International Scientific Conference "Lake Ecosystems: Biological Processes, Anthropogenic Transformation, Water Quality" [ed. by Mikheeva TM]. Minsk, Russia: Belarusian State University Press, 186-190.

Kühn, S.F. (1998). Infection of *Coscinodiscus* spp. by the parasitoid nanoflagellate *Pirsonia diadema*: II. Selective infection behaviour for host species and individual host cells. J. Plank. Res., 20: 443-454.

Ladd, H.S. (1951). Brackish water and marine assemblages of the Texas coast with special reference to mollusks. Public Institute Marine Science University of Texas, 2: 12-164.

Laine, A.O., Mattila, J. & Lehikoinen, A. (2006). First record of the brackish water dreissenid bivalve *Mytilopsis leucophaeata* in the northern Baltic Sea. Aquatic Invasions, 1(1): 38-41.

Lambert, L. (2009). Adventures of a sea squirt sleuth: unraveling the identity of *Didemnum vexillum*, a global ascidian invader. Aquatic Invasions, 4:5-28.



Lambert, C.C. & Lambert, G. (2003). Persistence and differential distribution of nonindigenous ascidians in harbors of the Southern California Bight. Marine Ecology Progress Series, 259:145-161.

Lassus, P. & Marcaillou-Le Baut, C. (1991). Le genre *Dinophysis* (Dinophycee). In: A. Sournia, C. Belin, B. Berland, E. Erard-Le Denn, P. Gentien, D. Grzebyk, C. Marcaillou-Le Baut, P. Lassus and F. Partensky (eds), Le Phytoplancton Nuisible des Cotes de France. De la Biologie a la Prevention, IFREMER, France: 11-61.

Lehtiniemi, M., Lehmann, A., Javidpour, J. & Myrberg, K. (2011). Spreading and physicobiological reproduction limitations of the invasive American comb jelly *Mnemiopsis leidyi* in the Black Sea. Biol. Invasions. DOI 10.1007/s10530-011-0066-z.

Leliaert, F., Kerckhof, F. & Coppejans, E. (2000). Eerste waarnemingen van *Undaria pinnatifida* (Harvey) Suringar (Laminariales, Phaeophyta) en de epifyt *Pterothamnion plumula* (Ellis) Nägeli (Ceramiales, Rhodophyta) in Noord Frankrijk en België. Dumortiera, 75:5-10.

Leppäkoski, E. (1999). *Balanus improvisus* (Darwin 1854), Balanidae, Cirripedia. In: Exotics across the ocean. Case histories on introduced species: their general biology, distribution, range expansion and impact. Published by University of Kiel, Germany, Department of Fishery Biology, Institute for Marine Science, 49-54.

Leppäkoski, E. & Olenin, S. (2000). Non-native species and rates of spread: Lessons from the brackish Baltic Sea. Biological Invasions, 2: 151–163.

Leppäkoski, E., Gollasch, S. & Olenin, S. (2002). Invasive aquatic species of Europe. Distribution, impacts and management. Netherlands: Kluwer Academic Publishers, 583 pp.

Li, X., Liu, R., Liang, X.-Q. & Chen, G.-X. (2007). Fauna Sinica. Invertebrata vol 44. Crustacea Decapoda Palaemonoidea. Beijing, China: Science Press, 381pp.

LifeWatch. http://www.lifewatch.be/data-services/ (Accessed on 13/11/2015)

Locke, A., Hanson, J.M., Ellis, K.M., Thompson, J. & Rochette, R. (2007). Invasion of the southern Gulf of St. Lawrence by the clubbed tunicate (*Styela clava* Herdman): potential mechanisms for invasions of Prince Edward Island estuaries. Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology [Proceedings of the 1st International Invasive Sea Squirt Conference, Woods Hole, Massachusetts, USA, April 21-22, 2005.], 342(1):69-77.

Lods-Crozet, B. & Reymond, O. (2006). Bathymetric expansion of an invasive gammarid (*Dikerogammarus villosus*, Crustacea, Amphipoda) in Lake Léman. Journal of Limnology, 65:141-144.

Lohrer, A.M. (2001). The invasion by Hemigrapsus sanguineus in eastern North America: a review. Aquatic Invaders, 12(3):1-11.

Lohrer, A.M. & Whitlatch, R.B. (2002a). Interactions among aliens: apparent replacement of one exotic species by another. Ecology, 83(3):719-732.

Lohrer, A.M. & Whitlatch, R.B. (2002b). Relative impacts of two exotic brachyuran species on blue mussel populations in Long Island Sound. Marine Ecology Progress Series, 227:135-144.

Lowe, A.J. (2002). *M. squamiger*; a solitary ascidian introduced to southern California harbors and marinas: salinity tolerance and phylogenetic analysis. Fullerton, California, USA: California State University, unpaginated.

Lützen, J. (Ed.) (1999). *Styela clava* Herdman (Urochordata, Ascidiacea), a successful immigrant to North West Europe: ecology, propagation and chronology of spread Helgol. Meeresunters, 52(3-4): 383-391.

Maar, M., Møllera, E.F., Larsen, J., Skovgaard, K.M., Zhenwen, W., Shec, J., Jonasson, L. & Neumannd, T. (2011). Ecosystem modelling across a salinity gradient from the North Sea to the Baltic Sea. Ecological Modelling 222: 1696-1711.

MacNeil, C. & Prenter, J. (2000). Differential microdistributions and interspecific interactions in coexisting native and introduced *Gammarus* spp. (Crustacea: Amphipoda). Journal of Zoology, London 251: 377-384.

MacNeil, C., Dick, J.T.A., Hatcher, M.J. & Dunn, A.M. (2003a). Differential drift and parasitism in invading and native *Gammarus* spp. (Crustacea: Amphipoda). Ecography, 26: 467-473.

MacNeil, C., Dick, J.T.A., Hatcher, M.J., Terry, R.S., Smith, J.E. & Dunn, A.M. (2003b). Parasite-mediated predation between native and invasive amphipods. Proceedings of the Royal Society B, 270: 1309-1314.



MacNeil, C. & Platvoet, D. (2005). The predatory impact of the freshwater invader *Dikerogammarus villosus* on native *Gammarus pulex* (Crustacea: Amphipoda); influences of differential microdistribution and food resources. Journal of Zoology, 267:31-38.

Mallowney, B.M. (1982). Mathematical modelling. In: A.L.H. Gameson (ed.), The Quality of the Humber Estuary, A Review of the Results of Monitoring 1961–1981. Humber Estuary Committee, Yorkshire Water Authority, Leeds, pp. 82–90.

Mancebo, M.J., Teviño, M. & Espinosa, J. (1991). Effect of temperature on the adenylate cyclase activity of *Mytilus galloprovincialis* mante tissue. Comp. Biochem. Physiol. B., 99(2):355-357.

Mann, R. & Harding, J.M. (2003). Salinity tolerance of larval *Rapana venosa*: implications for dispersal and establishment of an invading predatory gastropod on the North American Atlantic coast. Biol. Bull, 204:96-103.

Marasovic, I., Nincevic Z., Orhanovic S. & Pavela-Vrancid, M. (1998). A survey of shellfish toxicity in the Central Adriatic Sea. J. Mar. Biol. Ass. U.K., 78: 745-754.

Marchand, J. & Saudray, Y. (1971). (*Rhithropanopeus harrisii* Gould tridentatus Maitland (Crustacé - Décapode - Brachyoure), dans le réseau hydrographique de l'ouest de l'Europe en 1971.) Bulletin de la Société Linnéenne de Normandie, 102:105-113.

Marston, M. & Villalard-Bohnsack, M. (1999). The use of molecular genetics to investigate the geographic origin and vector of an invasive red alga. In: Marine Bioinvasion: First International Conference [ed. by Pederson, J.]. Cambridge, Massachusetts, USA: MIT Sea Grant College Program, 244-250.

Martin, J.P. & Cuevas, J.M. (2006). First record of *Undaria pinnatifida* (Laminariales, Phaeophyta) in Southern Patagonia, Argentina. Biological Invasions, 8:1399-1402.

Martínez-Luscher, J. & Holmer, M. (2010). Potential effects of the invasive species *Gracilaria vermiculophylla* on *Zostera marina* metabolism and survival. Marine Environmental Research, 69(5) 345-349.

Masselin, P., Lassus P. & Bardouil M. (1992). High performance liquid chromatography analysis of diarrhetic toxins in *Dinophysis* spp. from the French coast. J. Appl. Phycol., 4: 385-389.

Mauchline, J. (1998). The Biology of Calanoid Copepods. San Diego, California: Elsevier.

Maurer, D., Watling, L., & Aprill, G. (1974). The distribution and ecology of common marine and estuarine pelecypods in the Delaware Bay Area. The Nautilus, 88(2): 38-46.

McKenzie, C.L., Burrell, V.G., Rosenfield, A. & Hobart, W.L. (1997). The history, present condition, and future of molluscan fisheries of north and Central America and Europe. Vol. 1, 2, 3. NOAA Technical Report 127.

Meadows, P.S. (1969). Settlement, growth and competition in sublittoral populations of barnacles. Hydrobiologia, 33(1):65-93.

Millar, R.H. (1960). The identity of the ascidians *Styela mammiculata* Carlisle and *S. clava* Herdman. J. Mar. Biol. Ass. U.K. 39(3): 509-511.

Mills, E.L., Casselman, J.M., Dermott, R., Fitzsimons, J.D., Gal, G., Holeck, K.T., Hoyle, J.A., Johannsson, O.E., Lantry, B.F., Makarewicz, J.C., Millard, E.S., Munawar, I.F., Munawar, M., O'Gorman, R., Owens, R.W., Rudstam, L.G., Schaner, T. & Stewart, T.J. (2003). Lake Ontario: food web dynamics in a changing ecosystem (1970-2000). Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences, 60(4):471-490.

Minchin, D. (2007). Rapid coastal survey for targeted alien species associated with floating pontoons in Ireland. Aquatic Invasions, 2(1):63-70.

Minchin, D. (2009). *Styela clava* Herdman, Asian sea-squirt (Styelidae, Ascidiacea), in: DAISIE (Delivering Alien Invasive Species Inventories for Europe) *et al.* (2009). Handbook of alien species in Europe. Invading Nature - Springer Series in Invasion Ecology, 3: pp. 298.

Minchin, D., Lucy, F. & Sullivan, M. (2002). Zebra mussels: impacts and spread. In: Invasive Aquatic Species of Europe: Distribution, Impacts and Management [ed. by Leppäkoski E, Gollasch S, Olenin S] Dordrecht, The Netherlands: Kluwer Academic Publishers, 135-147.



Minchin, D. & Holmes, J.M.C. (2006) The first record of *Caprella mutica Schurin* 1935 (Crustacea: Amphipoda) from the east Coast of Ireland. Irish Naturalists' Journal, 28: 321-323.

Mingkid, W.M., Yokota, M. & Watanabe, S. (2006). Salinity tolerance of larvae in the Penicillate crab *Hemigrapsus takanoi* (Decapoda, Brachyura, Grapsidae). La Mer, 43(4):17-21.

MIT Sea Grant Coastal Resources (2009). Introduced species- descriptions. MIT Sea Grant Coastal Resources. Introduced species- descriptions. MIT Sea Grant Coastal Resources. http://massbay.mit.edu/exoticspecies/exoticmaps/descriptions intro.html

Moestrup, Ø. (2015). Phaeocystis pouchetii (Hariot) Lagerheim, 1896. In: Guiry, M.D. & Guiry, G.M. (2015). AlgaeBase. World-wide electronic publication, National University of Ireland, Galway (taxonomic information republished from AlgaeBase with permission of M.D. Guiry). Accessed through: Moestrup, Ø., Akselman, R., Cronberg, G., Elbraechter, M., Fraga, S., Halim, Y., Hansen, G., Hoppenrath, M., Larsen, J., Lundholm, N., Nguyen, L. N., Zingone, A. (Eds) (2015) IOC-UNESCO Taxonomic Reference List of Harmful Micro Algae at http://www.marinespecies.org/hab/aphia.php?p=taxdetails&id=115106 on 2015-12-04

Molloy, D.P. (1998). The potential for using biological control technologies in the management of *Dreissena* spp. Journal of Shellfish Research, 17(1):177-183.

Molloy, D.P., Karatayev, A.Y., Burlakova, L.E., Kurandina, D.P. & Laruelle, F. (1997). Natural enemies of zebra mussels: predators, parasites and ecological competitors. Reviews in Fisheries Science, 5(1):27-97.

Morozińska-Gogol, J. (2008). The first record of *Paratenuisentis ambiguus* (Acanthocephala, Tenuisentidae) in Poland. Oceanologia, 50(2): 275-279.

Murayama-Kayano, E., Yoshimatsu, S., Kayano, T., Nishio, T., Ueda, H. & Nagamune, T. (1998). Application of the random amplified polymorphic DNA (RAPD) technique to distinguishing species of the red tide phytoplankton *Chattonella* (Raphydophyceae). Journal of Fermentation and Bioengineering, 85:343-345.

Nagai, S. & Imai, I. (1998). Killing of a giant diatom *Coscinodiscus wailesii* by a marine bacterium *Alteromonas* sp. isolated from the Seto Inland Sea of Japan. 402-405 In: Reguera, B. *et al.* (Eds.)Harmful Algae. VIII International Conference, Vigo. 1997. Xunta de Galicia and IOC-UNESCO.

NAS (2004). Non native oysters in Chesapeake Bay. National Academy of Sciences, National Research Council-Ocean Studies Board, 325 pp.

Nelson, T.C. & Stauber, L.A. (1940). Observations on some common polychaetes of New Jersey oyster beds with special reference to Polydora. Anatomical Records, 78: 102-103.

Newman, W.A. (1963). On the introduction of an edible oriental shrimp (Caridea, Palaemonidae) to San Francisco Bay. Crustaceana, 5:119-132.

Neyts, D., Maes, F., Merckx, J.-P. & Pirlet, H. (2015). Maritime transport, shipping and ports, in: Pirlet, H., Verleye, T., Lescrauwaet, A.K., Mees, J. (Ed.) (2015). Compendium for Coast and Sea 2015: An integrated knowledge document about the socio-economic, environmental and institutional aspects of the coast and sea in Flanders and Belgium. pp. 75-96.

NHM, 2004. The Chinese mitten crab. (www.nhm.ac.uk/zoology/crab). Accessed on 30/11/15.

NIMPIS (2015). *Hydroides elegans* general information, National Introduced Marine Pest Information System, Accessed on 12/12/15 (http://www.marinepests.gov.au/nimpis).

Nishimura, S. (1995). Guide to the Seashore Animals of Japan with Colour Pictures and Keys. Japan: Hoikusha.

NJ Health (2000). *Pfiesteria*: Background information and contingency plan. New Jersey Department of Health and Senior Services, 15 pp.

NOBANIS (2010). Mytilopsis leucophaeata (Conrad, 1831) – dark false mussel or Conrad's false mussel.

NORSAS, North alien species database. Accessed on 2 December 2015 (http://www.norsas.eu/).

Nyberg, C.D. & Wallentinus, I. (2005). Can species traits be used to predict marine macroalgal introduction? Biological Invasions, 7:265-279.



Nyberg, C.D., Thomsen, M.S. & Wallentinus, I. (2009). Flora and fauna associated with the introduced red alga *Gracilaria vermiculophylla*. European Journal of Phycology. 44(3). 395-403.

O'Brien, T.D., Li, W.K.W., & Morán, X.A.G. (2012). ICES phytoplankton and microbial plankton status report 2009/2010. ICES Cooperative Research Report.

Olenin, S. (2006). DAISIE Species factsheet. http://www.europe-aliens.org/pdf/Marenzelleria neglecta.pdf

Olenin, S., Orlova, M. & Minchin, D. (1999). *Dreissena polymorpha* (Pallas, 1771) Dreissenidae, Bivalvia (Zebra mussel), in: Gollasch, S. *et al.* (Ed.) (1999). Exotics across the ocean. Case histories on introduced species: their general biology, distribution, range expansion and impact: prepared by Members of the European Union Concerted Action on testing monitoring systems for risk assessment of harmful introductions by ships to European waters (MAS-CT-97-0111). pp. 37-42.

Orensanz, J.M., Schwindt, E., Pastorino, G., Bortolus, A., Casas, G., Darrigran, G., Elias, R., Lopez Gappa, J.J., Obenat, S., Pascual, M., Penchaszadesh, P., Piriz, M.L., Scarabino, F., Spivak, E.D. & Vallarino, E.A. (2002). No longer the pristine confines of the world ocean: a survey of exotic marine species in the southwestern Atlantic. Biological Invasions, 4:115-143.

Pang, S.J., Xiao, T., Shan, T.F., Wang, Z.F. & Gao, S.Q. (2006). Evidences of the intertidal red alga *Grateloupia turuturu* in turning *Vibrio parahaemolyticus* into non-culturable state in the presence of light. Aquaculture, 260(1-4):369-374.

Parker, J.C. (1966). Bottom fauna study: Distribution and relative abundance of *Rangia cuneata*. Fish and Wildlife Service Bureau of Commercial Fisheries, 246: 35-36.

Payen, G.G. & Bonami, J.R. (1979). (Mise en évidence de particules d'allure virale associées aux noyaux des cellules mésodermiques de la zone germinative testiculaire du crabe *Rhithropanopeus harrisii* (Gould)(Brachyura, Xanthidae). Revue des Travaux de l'Institut des Pêches Maritimes, 43:361-365.

Peireira, L. & Neto, M. (2014) Marine Algae Biodiversity, Taxonomy, Environmental Assessment, and Biotechnology, CRC Press, Taylor & Francis Group, 390p.

Peteiro, C. & Sánchez, N. (2012). Comparing salinity tolerance in early stages of the sporophytes of a non-indigenous Kelp (*Undaria pinnatifida*) and a native kelp (*Saccharina latissima*). Russian Journal of Marine Biology, 38(22):197-200.

Petersen, C. (2006). Range expansion in the Northeast Pacific by an estuary mud crab - a molecular study. Biological Invasions, 8(4):565-576.

Pillsbury, R.W., Lowe, R.L., Pan, Y.D. & Greenwood, J.L. (2002). Changes in the benthic algal community and nutrient limitation in Saginaw Bay, Lake Huron, during the invasion of the zebra mussel (*Dreissena polymorpha*). Journal of North American Benthological Society, 21(2):238-252.

Pimentel, D., Zuniga, R. & Morrison, D. (2005). Update on the environmental and economic costs associated with alien-invasive species in the United States. Ecological Economics, 52(3):273-288.

Pinkster, S., Smit, H. & Brandse de Jong, N. (1977). The introduction of the alien amphipod *Gammarus tigrinus* Sexton, 1939, in the Netherlands and its competition withindigenous species. Crustaceana Supplements, 4: 91- 105.

Pinkster, S., Scheepmaker, M., Platvoet, D. & Broodbakker, N. (1992). Drastic changes in the amphipod fauna (Crustacea) of Dutch inland waters during the last 25 years. Bijdragen tot de Dierkunde, 61(4): 193-204.

Pisut, D.P. & Pawlik, J.R. (2002). Anti-predatory chemical defenses of ascidians: secondary metabolites or inorganic acids? Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology, 270:203-214.

Platvoet, D., Dick, J.T.A., Konijnendijk, N. & Velde, G. van der. (2006). Feeding on micro-algae in the invasive Ponto-Caspian amphipod *Dikerogammarus villosus* (Sowinsky, 1894). Aquatic Ecology, 40(2):237-245.

Põllumäe, A. & Kotta, J. (2007). Factors affecting zooplankton community of the Gulf of Finland, with respect to native and introduced predatory cladoceran interactions. Oceanologia, 49:277-290.

Pothoven, S.A., Grigorovich, I.A., Fahnenstiel, G.L. & Balcer, M.D. (2007). Introduction of the Ponto-Caspian bloody-red mysid *Hemimysis anomala* into the Lake Michigan basin. Journal of Great Lakes Research, 33:285-292.

Purcell, J.E., Shiganova, T.A., Decker, M.B. 1 Houde, E.D. (2001). The ctenophore *Mnemiopsis* in native and exotic habitats: U.S. estuaries versus the Black Sea basin. Hydrobiologia, 451: 145- 176.



Quintana, C.O., Tang M., & Kristensen, E. (2007). Simultaneous study of particle reworking, irrigation transport and reaction rates in sediment bioturbated by the polychaetes *Heteromastus* and *Marenzelleria*. Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology, 352.

Quintana, C.O., Hansen, B.W., Delefosse, M., Banta, G., & Kristensen, E. (2011). Burrow ventilation and associated porewater irrigation by the polychaete *Marenzelleria viridis*. Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology. 397(2): 179-187.

Raikar, S.V., Lima, M. & Fuijita, Y. (2001). Effect of temperature, salinity and light intensity on the growth of *Graciliaria* spp. (Gracilariales, Rhodophyta) from Japan, Malaysia and India. Indian Journal of Marine Sciences, 30:98-104.

Raikow, D.F., Sarnelle, O., Wilson, A.E. & Hamilton, S.K. (2004). Dominance of the noxious cyanobacterium *Microcystis aeruginosa* in low-nutrient lakes is associated with exotic zebra mussels. Limnology and Oceanography, 49(2):482-487.

Rajagopal, S., Van der Velde, G., Van der Gaag, M. & Jenner, H.A. (2002a). Sublethal Responses of Zebra Mussel, *Dreissena polymorpha* to Low-level Chlorination: An Experimental Study, Biofouling, 18(2), 95-104.

Rajagopal, S., Van der Velde, G., Van der Gaag, M. & Jenner, H.A. (2002b). Control of brackish water fouling mussel, *Mytilopsis leucophaeata* (Conrad), with sodium hypochlorite. Archives of Environmental Contamination and Toxicology, 43(3): 296-300.

Rajagopal, S., van der Velde, G., van der Gaag, M. & Jenner, H.A. (2005). Factors influencing the upper temperature tolerances of three mussel species in a brackish canal: size, season and laboratory protocols. Biofouling, 21(2):87-97.

Raniello, R., Mollo, E., Lorenti, M., Gavagnin, M. & Buia, M.C. (2007). Phytotoxic activity of caulerpenyne from the Mediterranean invasive variety of *Caulerpa racemosa*: a potential allelochemical. Biological Invasions, 9(4):361-368.

Rappé, G. (1989). *Haliclona xena* De Weerdt, 1986 (Porifera, Desmospongiae), *Petrobius maritimus* (Leach) (Insecta, Thysanura) and some other exceptional observations on the eastern harbour jetty of Zeebrugge. De Strandvlo, 9(4): 113-116.

Reid, P.C., Cook, E.J., Edwards, M., McQuatters-Gollop, A., Minchin, D., & McCollin, T. (2009). Marine non-native species. Marine Climate Change Impacts Partnership Ecosystem Linkages Report Card 2009 Science Review.

Remy, P. (1927). Note sur un copépode de la saumâtre du canal de Caen à la mer. Annales de Biologie Lacustre 15:169-186.

Riisberg, I. & Edvardsen, B. (2008). Genetic variation in bloom-forming ichthyotoxic *Pseudochattonella* species (Dictyochophyceae, Heterokonta) using nuclear, mitochondrial and plastid DNA sequence data. European Journal of Phycology, 43:413-422.

Rijkswaterstaat (Ministerie van infrastructuur en milieu)

http://waterberichtgeving.rws.nl/nl/monitoring_waterkwaliteit_tso-metingen_kanaal-gent-terneuzen.htm (Accessed on 26/11/2015)

Rincé, Y. & Paulmier, G. (1986). Donnée novelles sur la distribution de la diatomée marine *Coscinodiscus wailesii* Gran & Angst (Bacillariophyceae). Phycologia, 25:73-79.

Sini, P.J. (2012) .Investigations on *Phaeocystis* sp., a Harmful Bloom-Forming Alga Isolated from Cochin Estuary. Diss. Cochin University of Science and Technology.

Roche, D.G. & Torchin, M.E. (2007). Established population of the North American Harris mud crab, *Rhithropanopeus harrisii* (Gould 1841) (Crustacea: Brachyura: Xanthidae) in the Panama Canal. Aquatic Invasions, 2(3):155-161.

Roche, D.G., Torchin, M.E., Leung, B. & Binning, S.A. (2009). Localized invasion of the North American Harris mud crab, *Rhithropanopeus harrisii*, in the Panamà Canal: implications for eradication and spread. Biological Invasions, 11(4):983-993.

Rudinskaya, L.V. & Gusev, A.A. (2012). Invasion of the North American Wedge Clam *Rangia cuneata* (G.B. Sowerby I, 1831) (Bivalvia: Mactridae) in the Vistula Lagoon of the Baltic Sea. Russian Journal of Biological Invasions, 3(3): 220-229.

Rueness, J. (2005). Life history and molecular sequences of *Gracilaria vermiculophylla* (Gracilariales, Rhodophyta), a new introduction to European waters. Phycologia, 44(1): 120-128.



Rullier, F. (1966). La propagation de *Mercierella enigmatica* Fauvel (Annélide Polychète sédentaire) dans le monde entier en moins de cinquante ans. Mémoires de la Société Nationale des Sciences Naturelles et Mathématiques de Cherbourg, 51:95-104.

Salemaa, H. & Hietalahti, V. (1993). *Hemimysis anomala* G. Sars 1907 (Crustacea: Mysidacea) – immigration of a Ponto-Caspian mysid into the Baltic Sea. Annales Zoologici Fennici, 30:271-276.

Sampayo, M.A. de M., Alvito, P., Franca, S. & Sousa, I. (1990). *Dinophysis* spp. toxicity and relation to accompanying species. In: E. Graneli, B. Sundstrom, L. Edler and D.M. Anderson (eds), Toxic Marine Phytoplankton, Elsevier, New York: 215-220.

Savini, D., Ochipinti-Ambrogi, A. & Castellazzi, M. (2007). Distribution of the alien gastropod *Rapana venosa* in the Northern Adriatic Sea. Rapp. Comm. Int. Mer Medit, No. 38:590.

Schiedek, D. (1997). *Marenzelleria viridis* (Verrill, 1873) (Polychaeta), a new benthic species within European coastal waters: some metabolic features. Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology, 211(1): 85-101.

Schmidt, O. & Josens, G. (2004). Preliminary study of the scars borne by Gammaridae (Amphipoda, Crustacea). Belgian Journal of Zoology, 134:75-78.

Schultz, M., & Kiørboe, T. (2009). Active prey selection in two pelagic copepods feeding on potentially toxic and non-toxic dinoflagellates. Journal of Plankton Research, 31(5).

Schultz, M.P., Bendick, J.A., Holm, E.R. & Hertel, W.M. (2011). Economic impact of biofouling on a naval surface ship. Biofouling, 27(1): 87-98

Sei, S., Invidia, M. & Gorbi, G. (2006). Near anoxia and sulfide as possible factors influencing the spatial distribution of *Acartia tonsa* and *Acartia clausi*: Comparative evaluation of egg tolerance. Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology, 337/2: 121-130.

Siegfried, C.A. (1980). Seasonal abundance and distribution of *Crangon franciscorum* and *Palaemon macrodactylus* (Decapoda, Caridea) in the San Francisco Bay Delta. Biological Bulletin, 159:177-192.

Shiganova, T.A., Dumont, H., Sokolsky, A.F., Kamakin, A.M., Tinenkova, D. & Kurasheva, E.K. (2004a). Population dynamics of *Mnemiopsis leidyi* in the Caspian Sea, and effects on the Caspian ecosystem. In: Aquatic Invasions in the Black, Caspian, and Mediterranean Seas, Nato Science Series: IV: Earth and Environmental Sciences [ed. by Dumont HT, Shiganova TA, Niermann U], 71-111.

Shiganova, T.A., Dumont, H.J.D., Mikaelyan, A.S., Glazov, D.M., Bulgakova, Y.V., Musaeva, E.I., Sorokin, P.Y., Pautova, L.A., Mirzoyan, Z.A. & Studenikina, E.I. (2004b). Interaction between the Invading Ctenophores *Mnemiopsis leidyi* (A. Agassiz) and Beroe ovata Mayer 1912, and their Influence on the Pelagic Ecosystem of the Northeastern Black Sea. In: Aquatic Invasions in the Black, Caspian, and Mediterranean Seas. Nato Science Series: IV: Earth and Environmental Sciences [ed. by Dumont HT, Shiganova TA, Niermann U], 33-70.

Shikata, T., Sakamoto, S., Onitsuka, G., Aoki, K., & Yamaguichi, M. (2014). Effects of salinity on diel vertical migration behavior in two red-tide algae, *Chattonella aniqua* and *Karenia mikimotoi*. Plankton Benthos Res., (9(1):42-50.

Shucksmith, R., Cook, E.J., Hughes, D.J. & Burrows, M.T. (2009). Competition between the non-native amphipod *Caprella mutica* and two native species of caprellids *Pseudoprotella phasma* and *Caprella linearis*. Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom, 89: 1125–1132.

Simon, C., Gall, E.A. & Deslandes, E. (2001). Expansion of the red alga *Grateloupia doryphora* along the coast of Brittany, France. Hydrobiologia, 443:23-29.

Simon, C., Gall, E.A., Levavasseur, G. & Deslandes, E. (1999). Effects of short-term variations of salinity and temperature on the photosynthetic response to the red alga *Grateloupia doryphora* from Brittany (France). Botanica Marina, 42:437-440.

Skóra, K.E. & Rzeźnik, J. (2001). Observations on food composition of *Neogobius melanostomus* Pallas 1811 (Gobiidae, Pisces) within the area of the Gulf of Gdansk (Baltic Sea). J.Great Lakes Res., 27: 290-299.

Smithsonian Marine station at Fort Pierce (2009). *Amphibalanus eburneus*: Accessed December 1, 2015 at http://www.sms.si.edu/irlspec/Balanu_eburne.htm

Smithsonian Marine station at Fort Pierce (http://www.sms.si.edu/irlspec). Accessed on 1/12/15.



Soetaert, K. & Van Rijswijk, P. (1993). Spatial and temporal patterns of the zooplankton in the Westerschelde estuary Mar. Ecol. Prog. Ser., 97: 47-59.

Sousa, R., Rufino, M., Gaspar, M., Antunes, C. & Guilhermino, L. (2008). Abiotic impacts on spatial and temporal distribution of *Corbicula fluminea* (Müller, 1774) in the River Minho estuary, Portugal. Aquatic Conservation, 18:98-110.

Stefaniak, L., Lambert, G., Gittenberger, A., Zhang, H., Lin, S.J. & Whitlatch, R.B. (2009). Genetic conspecificity of the worldwide populations of *Didemnum vexillum* Kott, 2002. Aquatic Invasions, 4(1):29-44.

Steidinger, K.A., Burkholder, J.M., Glasgow, H.B., Jr., Hobbs, C.W., Garrett, J.K., Truby, E.W., Noga, E.J. & Smith, S.A. (1996). *Pfiesteria piscicida* gen. et sp. nov. (Pfiesteriaceae fam. nov.), a new toxic dinoflagellate with a complex life cycle and behavior. J. Phycol, 32: 157-164.

Streftaris, N. & Zenetos, A. (2006). Alien Marine Species in the Mediterranean -the 100 'Worst Invasives' and their Impact. Mediterranean Marine Science, 7(1):87-118.

Stuart, M.D., Hurd, C.L. & Brown, M.T. (1999). Effects of seasonal growth rate on morphological variation of *Undaria pinnatifida* (Alariaceae, Phaeophyceae). In: Hydrobiologia, 398/399 [ed. by Kain, J. M.\Brown, M. T.\Lahaye, M.]. 191-199

Sundet, J.H. & Hjelset, A.M. (2002). The Norwegian Red king crab (*Paralithodes camtschaticus*) Fishery: Management and bycatch Issues. Crabs in Cold Water Regions: Biology, Management, and Economics. Alaska Sea Grant College Programe. AK-SG-02-01: 681-692.

Surowiec, J. & Dobrzycka-Krahel, A. (2008). New data on the non-indigenous gammarids in the Vistula Delta and the Vistula Lagoon. Oceanologia, 50(3): 443-447.

Swingle, H.A. & Bland, D.G. (1974). Distribution of the estuarine clam *Rangia cuneata* Gray in coastal waters of Alabama. Alabama Marine Resource Bulletin, 10: 9-16.

Swinker, M., Koltia, J., Wilkins, K., Hudnell, K., Hall, C., Darcey, D., Robertson, K., Schmechel, D., Stopford, W. & Music, S. (2001). Estuary-associated syndrome in North Carolina: An occupational prevalence study. Environ. Health Prospect, 109:21-26.

Taraschewski, H., Moravec, F., Lamah, T. & Anders, K. (1987). Distribution and morphology of two helminths recently introduced into Europan eel populations: *Anguillicola crassus* (Nematoda, Dracunculoidea) and *Paratenuisentis ambiguus* (Acanthocephala, Tenuisentidae). Diseases of Aquatic Organisms, 3: 167-176.

Teixeira, P., Kaminski, S., Avila, T., Cardozo, A., Bersano, J. & Bianchini, A. (2010). Diet influence on egg production of the copepod *Acartia tonsa* (Dana, 1896). Annals of the Brazilian Academy of Sciences, 82/2: 333-339.

Tendal, O.S., Kathe, R.J. & Riisgard, H.U. (2008). Invasive ctenophore *Mnemiopsis leidyi* widely distributed in Danish waters. Aquatic Invasions, 2(4):455-460.

Thomsen, M.S., McGlathery, K.J., Schwarzschild, A. & Silliman, B.R. (2009). Distribution and ecological role of the non-native macroalga *Gracilaria vermiculophylla* in Virginia salt marshes. Biological Invasions, 11(10): 2303-2316.

Torbett, J., Fuda, T., Piercey, F.P., Villalard-Bohnsack, M. & Marston, M. (2004). Impact of the invasive alga *G. turuturu* (Halymeniaceae, Rhodophyta) on the native alga *Chondrus crispus* (Gigartinaceae, Rhodophyta). In: 43th Northeast Algal Symposium, University of Connecticut, Avery Point, Connecticut. 49.

Tsalkina, A.V. (1969). Characteristics of the epifauna of the West Kamchatka shelf. In: Problems of commercial hydrobiology. Fish. Res. Bd. Canada Transl. Ser. No. 1568.

Turoboyski, K. (1973). Biology and ecology of the crab *Rhithropanopeus harrisii* ssp. *tridentatus*. Marine Biology, 23(4):303-313.

Turon, X., Rius, M. & Nishikawa, T. (2007). Spread of *M. squamiger* (Ascidiacea: Pyuridae) in the Mediterranean Sea and adjacent waters. Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology, 342:185-188.

Uitto, A., Gorokhova, E. & Välipakka, P. (1999). Distribution of the non-indigenous *Cercopagis pengoi* in the coastal waters of the eastern Gulf of Finland. ICES Journal of Marine Science, 56:49-57.

UNCTAD (2015). Review of maritime transport 2015. UNCTAD/RMT/2015. ISBN 978-92-1-112892-5. 122 pp.



Valentine, J.P. & Johnson, C.R. (2003). Establishment of the introduced kelp *Undaria pinnatifida* in Tasmania depends on disturbance to native algal assemblages. Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology, 295(1):63-90.

Valentine, J.P. & Johnson, C.R. (2004). Establishment of the introduced kelp *Undaria pinnatifida* following dieback of the native macroalga *Phyllospora comosa* in Tasmania, Australia. Marine and Freshwater Research, 55(3):223-230.

Valentine, P.C., Collie, J.S., Reid, R.N., Asch, R.G., Guida, V.G. & Blackwood, D.S. (2007). The occurrence of the colonial ascidian *Didemnum* sp. on Georges Bank gravel habitat: Ecological observations and potential effects on groundfish and scallop fisheries. J. Exp. Mar. Biol. Ecol, 342:179-181.

Valentine, P.C., Carman, M.R., Dijkstra, J. & Blackwood, D.S. (2009). Larval recruitment of the invasive colonial ascidian *Didemnum vexillum*, seasonal water temperatures in New England coastal and offshore waters, and implications for spread of the species. Aquatic Invasions, 4(1):153-168.

Van den Brink, A.M. (2013). Reproduction in crabs: strategies, invasiveness and environmental influences thereon. Wageningen, Netherlands: Wageningen Universiteit (Wageningen University), viii + 164 pp.

Van Riel, M.C., van der Velde, G., Rajagopal, S., Marguillier, S., Dehairs, F. & bij de Vaate, A. (2006). Trophic relationships in the Rhine food web during invasion and after establishment of the Ponto-Caspian invader *Dikerogammarus villosus*. Hydrobiologia, 565:39-58.

Van Riel, M.C., Heay, E.P., van der Vede, G. & Bij de Vaate, A. (2007). Interference competition among native and invader amphipods. Acta Oecologica, 31: 282-289.

Vandepitte, L., De Pooter, D., Lescrauwaet, A.-K., Fockedey, N. & Mees, J. (Ed.) (2012). Niet-inheemse soorten van het Belgisch deel van de Noordzee en aanpalende estuaria. VLIZ Special Publication, 59. Vlaams Instituut voor de Zee (VLIZ): Oostende. ISBN 978-90-817451-9-2. 371 pp.

Vanderploeg, H.A., Liebig, J.R., Carmichael, W.W., Agy, M.A., Johengen, T.H., Fahnenstiel, G.L. & Nalepa, T.F. (2001). Zebra mussel (*Dreissena polymorpha*) selective filtration promoted toxic Microcystis blooms in Saginaw Bay (Lake Huron) and Lake Erie. Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences, 58(6):1208-1221.

Vanderploeg, H.A., Nalepa, T.F., Jude, D.J., Mills, E.L., Holeck, K.T., Liebig, J.R., Grigorovich, I.A. & Ojaveer, H. (2002). Dispersal and emerging ecological impacts of Ponto-Caspian species in the Laurentian Great Lakes. Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences, 59:1209-1228.

Vanhoutte-Brunier, A., Fernand, L., Ménesguen, A., Lyons, S., Gohin, F. & Cugier, P. (2008). Modelling the *Karenia mikimotoi* bloom that occurred in the western English Channel during summer 2003. Ecological modelling, 210(4).

Vansteenbrugge, L. (2015). The non-indigenous ctenophore *Mnemiopsis leidyi* in the Southern North Sea: ecological and socio-economic effects related to its trophic position and the current distribution of gelatinous zooplankton. PhD Thesis. Ghent University: Ghent. ISBN 978-90-5989-837-0. 287 pp.

Verity, P.G., Whipple, S.J., Nejstgaard, J.C. & Alderkamp, A.-C. (2007). Colony size, cell number, carbon and nitrogen contents of *Phaeocystis pouchetii* from western Norway. Journal of Plankton Research, 29(4):359-367.

Verlaque, M., Boudouresque, C.F., Meinesz, A. & Gravez, V. (2000). The *Caulerpa racemosa* complex (Caulerpales, Ulvophyceae) in the Mediterranean Sea. Bot. Mar., 43:49-68.

Verlaque, M., Durand, C., Huisman, J.M., Boudouresque, C.F. & Parco, Y. (2003). On the identity and origin of the Mediterranean invasive *Caulerpa racemosa* (Caulerpales, Chlorophyta). Eur. Phycol., 38:325-339.

Verleye, T., Pirlet, H., Lescrauwaet, A.-K., Maes, F. & Mees, J. (Ed.) (2015). Manual: Marine policy instruments and legislation for the Belgian part of the North Sea 2015. Flanders Marine Institute (VLIZ): Oostende. ISBN 978-94-920431-4-6. 128 pp.

Verslycke, T., Janssen, C., Lock, K. & Mees, J. (2000). First occurrence of the Pontocaspian invader *Hemimysis anomala* (Sars, 1907) in Belgium (Crustacea: Mysidacea). Belgian Journal of Zoology, 130(2):157-158.

Verween, A., Kerckhof, F., Vincx, M. & Degraer, S. (2006a). First European record of the invasive brackish water clam *Rangia cuneata* (G.B. Sowerby I, 1831) (Mollusca: Bivalvia) Aquatic Invasions, 1(4): 198-203.

Verween, A., Vincx, M. & Degraer, S. (2006b). Growth patterns of *Mytilopsis leucophaeata*, an invasive biofouling bivalve in Europe, Biofouling, 22(4):221-231.



Verween, A., Hendrickx, F., Vincx, M. & Degraer, S. (2007). Larval presence prediction through logistic regression: an early warning system against *Mytilopsis leucophaeata* biofouling, Biofouling, 23(1): 25-35.

Verween, A., Vincx, M. & Degraer, S. (2010). *Mytilopsis leucophaeata*: The brackish water equivalent of *Dreissena polymorpha*? A review, in: van der Velde, G. *et al.* (Ed.) (2010). The Zebra mussel in Europe. pp. 29-43.

Vitousek, P.M.D, Loope, L.L., Rejmanek, M. & Westbrooks, R. (1997). Introduced species: a significant component of human-caused global change. New Zealand Journal of Ecology, 21:1-16.

VLIZ Alien Species Consortium (2011a). Japanse oester – *Crassostrea gigas*. Niet-inheemse soorten van het Belgisch deel van de Noordzee en aanpalende estuaria. Vlaams Instituut voor de Zee (VLIZ). Accessed on 8/12/2015.

VLIZ Alien Species Consortium (2011b). Japanse kelp – *Undaria pinnatifida*. Niet-inheemse soorten van het Belgisch deel van de Noordzee en aanpalende estuaria. Vlaams Instituut voor de Zee (VLIZ). Accessed on 10/12/2015.

Von Cosel, R., Dörjes, J. & Mohlenhardt-Siegel, U. (1982). (Die amerikanische Schwertmuschel *Ensis directus* (Conrad) in der Deutschen Bucht. I. Zoogeographie und Taxonomie im Vergleich mit den einheimischen Schwertmuschel-Arten. Senckenbergiana Maritime, 14:147-173.

Vrieling, E.G., Koeman, R.P.T., Nagasaki, K., Ishida, Y., Peperzak, L., Gieskes, W.W.C. *et al.* (1995). *Chattonella* and *Fibrocapsa* (Raphidophyceae): First observation of, potentially harmful, red tide organisms in Dutch coastal waters. Netherlands Journal of Sea Research. 33(2), 183 - 191.

Walker D. & Kendrick G.A. (1998). Threats to macroalgal diversity: marine habitat destruction and fragmentation, pollution and introduced species. Botanica Marina, 41:105-112.

Wallentinus, I. & Nyberg, C.D. (2007). Introduced marine organisms as habitat modifers. Marine Pollution Bulletin, 55:323-332.

Wandzel, T. (2003). The food and feeding of the round goby (*Neogobius melanostomus* Pallas, 1811) from the Puck Bay and the Gulf of Gdańsk. Bulletin of the Sea Fisheries Institute Gdynia, 1:23-39.

Warzocha, J. & Drgas, A. (2013). The alien gulf wedge clam (*Rangia cuneata* G. B. Sowerby I, 1831) (Mollusca: Bivalvia: Mactridae) in the Polish part of the Vistula lagoon (se. Baltic)K. Folia Malacol. 21(4): 291-292.

WGITMO (2001). Report of the Working Group on Introductions and Transfers of Marine Organisms. Parnu, Estonia, 100 pp. http://www.ices.dk

Whitfield, J. (2000). Shrimp eat shrimp. Proceedings of the Royal Society of London Series B, 267:977-983.

Wijnhoven, S., van Riel, M.C. & van der Velde, G. (2003). Exotic and indigenous freshwater gammarid species: physiological tolerance to water temperature in relation to ionic content of the water. Aquatic Ecology, 37:151-158.

Williams, A.B. (1984). Shrimps, lobsters, and crabs of the Atlantic coast of the Eastern United States, Maine to Florida. Washington DC, USA: Smithsonian Institution.

Wittmann, K.J. (2007). Continued massive invasion of Mysidae in the Rhine and Danube river systems, with first records of the Mysidacea (Crustacea: Malacostraca: Pericarida) for Switzerland. Revue Suisse de Zoologie, 114:65-86.

Woloszynska, J. & Conrad, W. (1939). *Pyrodinium phoneus* n. sp., agent de la toxicite des moules du canal maritime de Bruges a Zeebruge. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. Belg., 15: 1-5.

Wong, W.H., Levinton, J.S., Twining, B.S. & Fisher, N. (2003). Assimilation of micro- and mesozooplankton by zebra mussels: a demonstration of the food web link between zooplankton and benthic suspension feeders. Limnology and Oceanography, No. 48:308-312.

Wonham, M.J. (2004). Mini-review: distribution of the Mediterranean mussel *Mytilusgallo provincialis* (Bivalvia: Mytilidae) and hybrids in the Northeast Pacific. J. Shellfish Res, 23:535-543.

Wouters, K. (2002). On the distribution of alien non-marine and estuarine macro-crustaceans in Belgium. Bulletin van het Koninklijk Belgish Instituut voor Natuurwetenschappen. Biologie, 72, 119-129.

Wrange, A-L., Valero, J., Harkestad, L.S., Strand, Ø., Lindegarth, S., Christensen, H.T., Dolmer, P., Kristensen, P.S. & Mortnesen, S. (2009). Massive settlements of the Pacific oyster, *Crassostrea gigas*, in Scandinavia. Biol Invasions.



Yamaguchi, M., Itakura, S., Nagasaki, K., Matsuyama, Y., Uchida, T. & Imai, I. (1997). Effects of temperature and salinity on the growth of the red tide flagellates *Heterocapsa circularisquama* (Dinophyceae) and *Chattonella verruculosa* (Raphidophyceae). Journal of Plankton Research, 19(8):1167-1174.

Yamamoto, C. & Tanaka, Y. (1990). Two species of harmful red tide plankton increased in Fukuoka Bay. Bulletin of Fukuoka Prefectural Fukuoka Fisheries Experimental Station (Japan), 16:43-44.

Zaitsev, Y. & Öztürk, B. (2001). Exotic species in the Aegean, Marmara, Black, Azov and Caspian Seas. Istanbul, Turkey: Turkish Marine Research Foundation, 265 pp.

Zaleski, S.F. & Murray, S.N. (2006). Taxonomic diversity and geographic distributions of aquarium-traded species of *Caulerpa* (Chlorophyta: Caulerpaceae) in southern California, USA. Marine Ecology, Progress Series, 314:97-108.

Zenetos, A., Gofas, S., Russo, G. & Templado, J. (2004). Molluscs [ed. by Briand F]. Monaco: CIESM Publishers.

Zettler, M.L. (2002). Crustaceologishe Neugkeiten aus Mecklenburg. Archiv der Freunde der Naturgeschichte in Mecklenburg, 41:15-36.

Zettler, M.L. (2008). Veränderungen einer litoralen Amphipoda-Gemeinschaft am Beispiel einer Langzeitstudie im Oderhaff. Lauterbornia 62: 27-32.

Zibrowius, H. (1971). Les espèces méditerranéennes du genre Hydroides (Polychaeta: Serpulidae). Remarques sur le prétendu polymorphisme de *Hydroides uncinata*. Téthys, 2: 691-745.

ZMIS, 2006. Zebra Mussel Information System. (http://el.erdc.usace.army.mil/ansrp/ANSIS/ansishelp.htm) Accessed on 4/12/15.